Gc
929.2
T211950
2045394

M. L.

REYNOLDS HISTORICAL
GENEALOGY COLLECTION

GEN

ALLEN COUNTY PUBLIC LIBRARY
3 1833 01755 2453

GENEALOGY
929.2
T211950

Digitized by the Internet Archive
in 2019

https://archive.org/details/genealogicalhist00ogor

GENEALOGICAL HISTORY

OF THE

TAYLOR, FARWELL, WASHBURN, AND OTHER FAMILIES

Being The Maternal Ancestry

OF

ROBERT FREMONT HERRON

OF

Los Angeles, California.

In Two Parts

Part I: TAYLOR, FARWELL AND ALLIED FAMILIES.

Part II: WASHBURN AND ALLIED FAMILIES.

Compiled By

ELLA FOY O'GORMAN

1933.

CI 029

79 7956 7

2045394

Presented to the New England Historical and Genealogical Society, by the Compiler,

Ella Foy O'Gorman

Washington, D.C.

January 1934.

Copy 1. Library of Congress.
2. Los Angeles Public Library
3. Virginia State Library
4. N.E. Hist and Geneal. Society
5. Nantucket Hist. Soc.
6. Robert F. Herron, Los Angeles, C
7. Mrs. Clara E. Washburn Farwell, Sidney, Monta

Rec June 18-1979

Robert Foy Herron

Helen M. Taylor Herron

Robert Fremont Herron

F O R E W O R D .

This is the Maternal Ancestry of ROBERT FREMONT HERRON, born February 3, 1918, Los Angeles, California, son of ROBERT FOY HERRON and his wife HELEN MAR TAYLOR; grandson of ROBERT BYRON HERRON and his wife LUCINDA FOY; great-grandson of JOHN MORAN FOY and his wife LOUISA MACY. In "ANCESTRIES OF THE FAMILIES OF JOHN MORAN FOY AND SAMUEL CALVERT FOY OF CALIFORNIA" will be found data on the HERRON and Allied Families. The within records have been gleaned from genealogies and other printed records, from original court records, and from private collections that have been placed at my disposal, notably those of Mr. Elisha Stephen Arnold of Plattsburg, New York, and those of Mr. William B. Browne of North Adams, Massachusetts.

For convenience this history has been divided into two parts: Part I, dealing with the TAYLOR-FARWELL ancestries. Part II, dealing with those of the WASHBURN family -- each arranged alphabetically following the introductory names.

Words are frequently abbreviated: b. for born; d. for died; m. for married. Other abbreviations explain themselves, as abt. for about, etc.

This work I now dedicate with all affection, to the memories of my deceased parents, JOHN MORAN FOY and his wife LOUISA MACY, for whose first great-grandchild this undertaking has been made; and to Mrs. CLARA EMOLINE (WASHBURN) FARWELL, his maternal great-grandmother, without whose unfailing help the Washburn line would never have been solved.

Ella Foy O'Gorman

Washington, D. C.
December 1, 1933.

D O U B L E D A T I N G .

Reference: History of Scituate, Massachusetts. 1831.
By Samuel Deane.

"After the Calendar was corrected by Pope Gregory XIII, in 1582, though the correction was immediately adopted by all the Catholic countries, it was not adopted by England until 1752. This was the NEW STYLE, and the year being made to commence on the 1st of January, instead of the 25th of March, gave occasion to the double dates which were practiced here and in England for a century previous to 1752. Most of the Nations having adopted the NEW STYLE, it was thought proper by the English to pay some regard to it by double dating. It could be used only between January 1st and March 25. Thus 'March 8, 1656-7' would be '56 in the Old Style, because the year, according to that style, did not close until March 25, but in the New Style, it would be '57, because according to that style, the year had already commenced on the 1st of January. The double dating ceased after 1752. The correction of the Calendar, however, consisted in a more important alteration than that above named. It was found that the Julian year (adopted by Julius Caesar) consisting of 365 days, 6 hours, and every fourth year of 366 days was a fraction too long, and carried the spring months gradually into the summer: the error had already amounted to 11 days. In order, therefore, to bring the Vernal Equinox on the 21st of March, the Pope ordered to strike out 11 days from September, 1582, calling the 3rd the 14th. And in order to provide that the Equinox should continue to fall on the 21st of March, the year was made to consist of 365 days, with an intercalary day in February every fourth or leap year, omitting this additional day three times in 400 years. It was omitted in 1800".

PART I.

T A Y L O R --- F A R W E L L

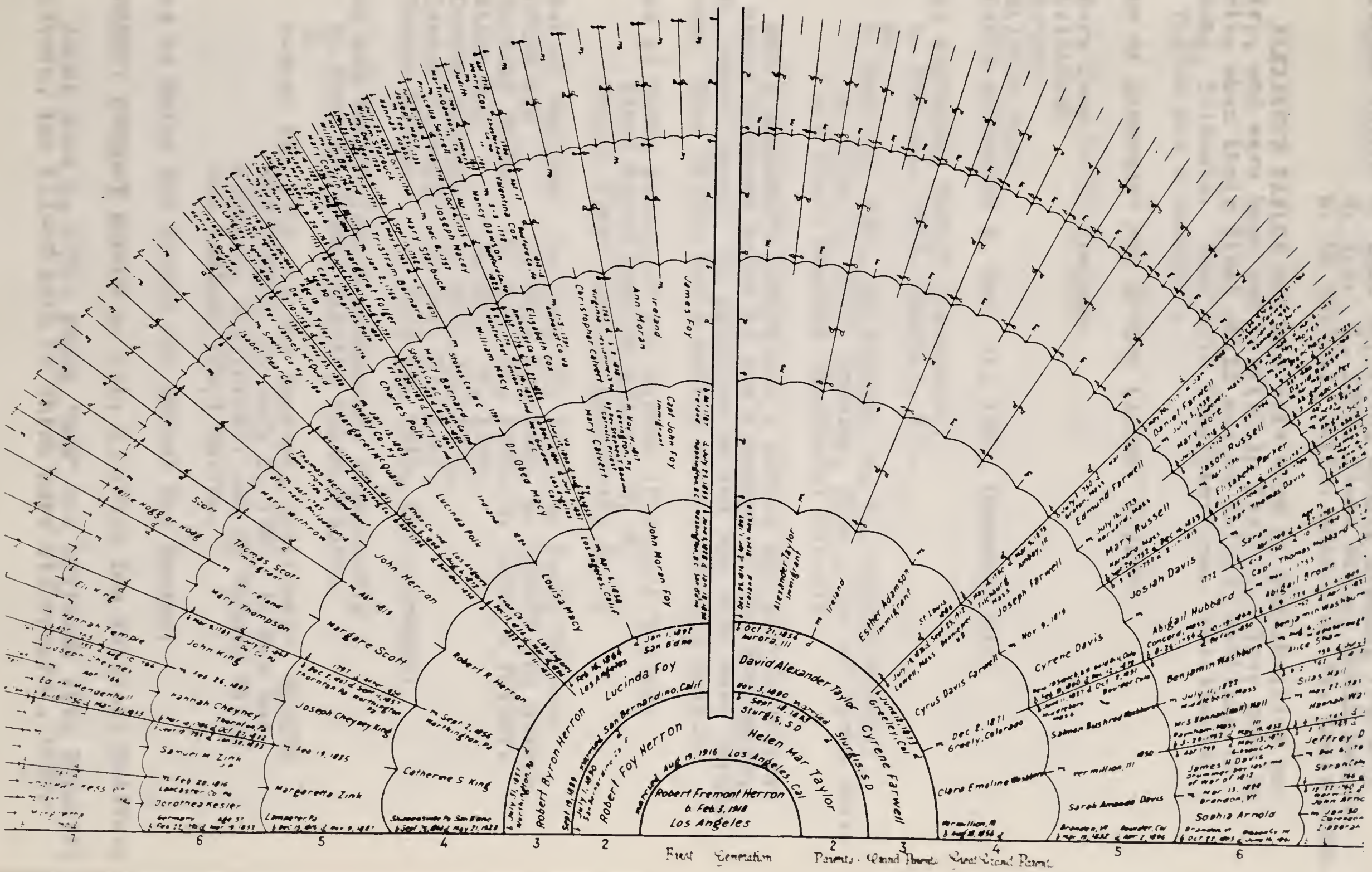
and

ALLIED FAMILIES.

I N D E X .

PART I.

TAYLOR 1
FARWELL 3
BLANCHARD 14
BLOOD 16
BROOKS 17
BROWN 18
BULKELEY 21
COLBURN 28
CUTLER 30
DAVIS, DOLOR 31
EDMANDS 36
FARNUM 37
FISKE 38
HUBBARD 40
LEARNED 44
LONG 46
LOVEJOY 47
MASON 48
MERRIAM 49
MOOAR, MOORE, MORE 52
OSGOOD 54
PARKER, ABRAHAM .. 56
" JAMES 57
POORE 60
POTTER, LUKE 61
RICE, EDMUND 63
RUSSELL 65
SCRIPTURE 68
SMEDLEY 69
STEARNES 71
SWEETSER 73
TOWNSEND 73
WHEELER, GEORGE .. 74
" JOSEPH .. 76
" CAPT. THOS. 77
WHITLOCK 90
WILSON 91
WINTER 93
WOOD, WILLIAM 95


Robert Fremont Herron
b. Feb 3, 1918
Los Angeles
Robert Foy Herron
Lucinda Foy
Robert Byron Herron
Helen Mar Taylor
David Alexander Taylor
Cyrene Farwell
Robert R Herron
Catherine S King
Margare Scott
John Herron
Louisa Macy
John Moran Foy
Dr Obed Macy
Lucinda Polk
Charles Polk
Margaret McQuaid
Thomas Herron
Mary Thompson
Thomas Scott
Joseph Cheyney King
Hannah Cheyney
John King
Hannah Temple
Ann Moran
Christopher Calvert
Mary Calvert
Capt John Foy
Elizabeth Cox
William Macy
Mary Barnard
Isabel Pearce
Dorothea Kesler
Esther Adamson
Alexander Taylor
Cyrus Davis Farwell
Cyrene Davis
Joseph Farwell
Mary Russell
Edmund Farwell
Josiah Davis
Abigail Hubbard
Benjamin Washburn
Sophia Arnold
Sarah Amanda Davis
Clara Emeline
Salmon Bushrod
Jeffrey D
Silas Hall
Abigail Brown
Jason Russell
Daniel Farwell
Mary More
Elizabeth Parker
Sarah
Cpt Thomas Davis
Benjamin Washburn
Alice S
Sarah
John Arno
Sarah Cox
Valentina Cox
Nancy Dawson
Mary Cox
Mary Starbuck
Joseph Macy
Mary Starbuck
Tristram Barnard
Margaret Follet
Capt Charles Polk
Rev James McQuaid
Dr Isaac Tyler
Sheby Co Ky
Jan 13, 1803
Shelby Co, Ky
Hannah Hobbs
Priscilla Sprell
Martin Dawson
Joseph Macy
Hannah Hobbs
Joseph Macy
Mary Barnard
Hannah Cheyney
Samuel M Zink
Margaretta Zink
Lancaster Pa
Feb 28, 1916
Lancaster Co Pa
Dorothea Kesler
Germany
Joseph Cheyney
Thornton Pa
Feb 19, 1835
Sept 2, 1856
Worthington, Pa
Robert Byron Herron
Lucinda Polk
Los Angeles
Feb 16, 1864
Los Angeles
Jan 1, 1892
San Bdno
Sept 19, 1880
San Bernardino Co
Robert Foy Herron
Nov 3, 1890 married
Sturgis, S D
Sept 18, 1892
Sturgis, S D
Greeley, Col
Cyrene Farwell
Esther Adamson
Alexander Taylor
Ireland
Aurora, Ill
Cyrus Davis Farwell
Dec 2, 1871
Greely, Colorado
Clara Emeline
Vermillion, Ill
Sarah Amanda Davis
Vermillion, Ill
Salmon Bushrod
Sophia Arnold
Brandon, Vt
Cyrene Davis
Joseph Farwell
Nov 9, 1819
Mary Russell
Edmund Farwell
Josiah Davis
Abigail Hubbard
Concord, Mass
Benjamin Washburn
Mrs Sarah (Davis) Hall
Jeffrey D
Silas Hall
Abigail Brown
Jason Russell
Daniel Farwell
Mary More
Elizabeth Parker
Sarah
Cap

T A Y L O R .

ALEXANDER TAYLOR b. Dec. 35, 1816, County Armagh, Ireland.
d. Apr. 1, 1899, Black Hills, South Dakota.
m. in Ireland, Esther Adams, d. St. Louis, 1886.

ALEXANDER TAYLOR and his wife were of Scotch-Irish ancestry, and were born and married in Ireland. They came to America when their first child was an infant, settling in Chemung, Illinois. They were Presbyterians. Politically Mr. Taylor was a Democrat.

Issue of Alexander and Esther (Adams) Taylor:

1. Mary Jane b. in Ireland.
2. Elizabeth
3. Esther
4. William John
X. 5. DAVID ALEXANDER b. Oct. 31, 1854, Chemung, Ill.

DAVID ALEXANDER TAYLOR (Alexander).
b. Oct. 31, 1854, Chemung, Ill.
d.
m. Nov. 3, 1890, at Sturgis, S. D., Cyrena Farwell, b. June 12, 1873, Greeley, Colo.; dau of Cyrus Davis and Clara Emoline (Washburn) Farwell.

DAVID ALEXANDER TAYLOR was a farmer and cattle raiser. For about fourteen years he was a member of the Benchmark, S. D. School Board. In politics he and his wife were Republicans. Mrs. Taylor was a member of the Baptist Church.

Issue of David Alexander and Cyrena (Farwell) Taylor:
First three born in Alkali, S. D.
Second three born in Benchmark, S. D.

1. Esther Emoline b. June 23, 1892. m. Perry Hatter.
X. 2. HELEN MAR b. Sept 18, 1893. m. Robert Foy Herron.
3. Dorothy Delia b. Sept 30, 1896. m. Claud A Taylor.
4. Wilma May b. May 5, 1900.
5. Gordon Alexander b. Jan. 16, 1906.
6. Lester Farwell b. Nov. 28, 1907.
7. Howard Milton b. June 18, 1913, Ione, Oregon.

HELEN MAR TAYLOR (David Alexander, Alexander).
b. Sept 18, 1893, Alkali, South Dakota.
d.
m. Aug. 19, 1916, at Los Angeles, California, ROBERT FOY HERRON, b. July 1, 1890, in San Bernardino, California; son of Robert Byron and Lucinda (Foy) Herron.

Issue of Helen Mar Taylor and Robert Foy Herron:

1. ROBERT FREMONT HERRON b. Feb. 3, 1918, Los Angeles, Californ

About June 1, 1930, young "Bob" was stricken with Infantil Paralysis, the ill-effects of which have disappeared, 1933.

References: Farwell Ancestral Memorial, 1879.
By David-Parsons Holton, M. D., A. M.
and his wife
Frances-K (Forward) Holton.
Farwell Genealogy, 1929. From
Records of John Dennis Farwell,
Completed and Compiled by
Jane Harter Abbott and
Lillian M. Wilson, M. A., Ph. D.
Vital Records of Massachusetts.

HENRY FARWELL b. abt. 1605, England.
d. Aug. 1, 1670, suddenly at Chelmsford, (Mass.
m. Apr. 16, 1629, in Boston, Eng., to
OLIVE WELBY, bpt. in Moulton,
Eng., 1604, dau of Richard and
Frances (Bulkeley) Welby.

HENRY FARWELL came to New England with his wife and two children about the year 1638. He was one of the first settlers of Concord, Mass., which was incorporated September 2, 1635.

History gives us little authentic information concerning the private life or the public life of this immigrant. More might have been disclosed had not the church records of Concord, prior to 1738, and most of the town records prior to 1696, been irrevocably lost.

At the beginning of the seventeenth century the Indians of New England were able to bring into the field more than 18,000 warriors, but about the year 1613 they were visited with a pestilential disease, whose horrible ravages reduced their number to about 1,800. Some of their villages were entirely depopulated. This great mortality was viewed by the first Pilgrims as the accomplishment of one of the purposes of Divine Providence, by making room for the settlement of civilized man, and by preparing a peaceful asylum for the persecuted Christians of the Old World. In what light soever the event may be viewed, it no doubt greatly facilitated the settlements and rendered them less hazardous.

The original name of Concord for a long while before it was settled by our fathers, was Musketaquid, and had been one of the principal villages of the Massachusetts tribe. Nanepashemet was the great king or sachem of these Indians. His principal place of residence was in Medford, near Mystic Pond. This sachem's house "was built on a large scaffold six feet high, and on the top of a hill. Not far off he built a fort with palisades thirty or forty feet high, having but one entrance over a bridge. This also served as the place of his burial,

he having been killed about the year 1619 by the Tarrantines, a warlike tribe of Eastern Indians, at another fort which he had built about a mile off". He left a widow - Squaw Sachem - and five children. Squaw Sachem succeeded to all the power and influence of her husband, as the great queen of the tribe. Her power was so much dreaded, when she was first visited by the Plymouth people in 1621, that her enemies, the sachems of Boston and Neponset, desired protection against her, as one condition of submission to the English.

The situation of Concord, though then considered far in the interior and accessible only with great difficulty, held out strong inducements to form an English settlement, and early attracted the attention of the adventurous pilgrims.

Traditionary authority asserts that the settlement was first projected in England. Nearly all the first settlers were immigrants directly from England; and a great number of original inhabitants removed, during the first fifteen years after the settlement, to other towns in the Colony, then permanently remained there. This sufficiently characterizes it as one of the "mother Towns" It was the first town settled in New England above the waters; and was, in fact, as it was then represented to be, Qaway up in the woods", being bounded on all sides by Indian lands, and having the then remote towns of Cambridge and Watertown for its nearest neighbors.

The first settlement began in the fall of 1635, fifteen years after the Pilgrims landed at Plymouth, and five after the settlement of Boston.

Many of the first settlers were men of acknowledged wealth, enterprise, talents and education, in their native country. Several were of noble families, who having been persecuted in their native country, and deprived of worshiping God and enjoying His ordinances agreeably to their views of Scripture and duty, accounted no temporary suffering or sacrifice too great to be endured, in order to be restored to their natural rights, and to freedom from religious oppression. Though some were men of fortune and eminence, and from their infancy had been unaccustomed to hardship, they cheerfully gave up all their personal comforts, crossed the ocean, and planted themselves in this lonely widderness to endure suffering for which no pecuniary compensation would have been adequate. No purpose of worldly gain could have prompted so hazardous and expensive an enterprise.

The following extract is from Johnson's "Wonderworking Providence":

"After they had thus found out a place of abode, they burrow themselves in the earth for their first shelter under some hillside, casting the earth aloft upon timber, they make a smoky fire against the earth at the highest side. And thus these poor servants of Christ provide shelter for themselves, their wives and little ones, keeping off the short showers from their lodgings, but the long rains penetrate through to their great disturbance in the night season. Yet in these poor wigwams they sing psalms, pray and praise their God, till they can provide them houses, which ordinarily was not wont to be with many till the earth, by the Lord's blessing, brought forth bread to feed them".

From this general view of the place and condition of the early settlers we proceed to gather up the few items personal to HENRY, the immigrant ancestor of most of the Farwells in America.

March 14, 1638-9 he was made freeman. Is supposed to have removed to Chelmsford at the incorporation of of the town, 1654.

The will of HENRY FARWELL, dated 13th July, 1670, follows with the spelling somewhat modernized:

In the Name of God Amen. I, HENRY FARWELL of Chelmsford, in the county of Middlesex, Taylar, being of perfect and sound memory, I praise my God, I make this my last will and testament in manner and form as followeth,

First - I will and earnestly desire that all my debts be paid and satisfied, as shall appear legally or reasonably to be due upon or by bond, bill or book, or otherwise however out of my estate with what convenient speed the same can be raised, paid and satisfied.

Secondly - It is my will and I do give and bequeath unto OLIVE FARWELL, my beloved wife, my housing with the upland about it, which I have now in Possession, with convenient meadow to keep 4 cows during the time of her natural life.

Thirdly - I give and bequeath unto OLIVE my wife all my movables to be at her dispose.

Fourthly - I bequeath unto OLIVE my now wife, 3 cows and my mare for her own proper use.

Fifthly - I bequeath unto Olive my wife, all my service for her own proper use.

Thirdly - I give and bequeath unto my sonne John Farwell all my accommodation at Concord which he hath in possession, to him and his heirs forever of his own body legally begotten, always provided, and my will is, that my sonne John Farwell shall pay forty shillings a year unto Olive Farwell my now wife, during the term of her natural life.

Secondly - I bequeath unto my sonne John Farwell one year-old heifer and my coult.

Fourthly - I bequeath unto my son JOSEPH FARWELL, all the land he hath in present possession wt 30 acres upland lying at little tadmuck, 6 acres of upland lying in the new field.

Fifthly - Mt will is that JOSEPH FARWELL my sonne shall have the remainder of my accommodations in Chelmsford after my wife's decease; only two small parcels of meadow, namely one acre lying in the river meadow, join-ing to the meadow of William Fletcher, I give and bequeath to Mary Bates my daughter; and one acre and a half of meadow lying at little tadmuck, joining the meadow of James Heldreth, to Olive Spaulding my daughter; my will is in case JOSEPH my son dies before Olive his mother, then the lands at his mother's decease, I give to the heirs of JOSEPH my sonne. I give and bequeath unto Joseph my son the remainder of my wearing apparel. Mt will is that JOSEPH my son, shall pay ten shillings a year to OLIVE his mother during the term of her natural life. Further my will is that JOSEPH my son shall pay thirty pounds to his three sisters, namly ten pounds within half a year after my decease, namely three pounds six shillings and eight pence to Elizabeth Wilber, three pounds six shillings and eight pence to Mary Bates, and three pounds six shillings and eight pence to Olive Spaulding my daughter; my will is that my son JOSEPH shall pay six pounds and a mark to Elizabeth Wilber within a year after the decease of my wife, and six pounds and a mark to Mary Bates within two years after my wife's decease, and six pounds and a mark to Olive Spaulding within three years after my wife's decease. I give and bequeath to Olive my wife, a third part of the fruits of my orchard during the time of her natural life, and a third part of the fruits to JOSEPH my sonne, and a third part of the fruit to Mary Bates and Olive Spaulding my daughters, for five years, to be equally divided; and when the five years are expired my will is that that part shall return to JOSEPH my sonne.

Sixthly - my will is that Olive Farwell my now beloved wife and JOSEPH my sonne to be my sole executors to this my last will and testament, and my will is that the remainder of my stock I leave with my executors to the payment of my debts and the payment of the first part of the legacies. All these legacies my will is should be paid at the new dwelling house of my sonn JOSEPH in price current in corn or cattle. Lastly my will is that Sarah Farwell my daughter, my son JOSEPH'S wife shall have the third part of the land after her husband's decease. This I do declare to be my last will and testament, revoking and disclaiming all other whatever by these presents, in testimony whereof I, the said HENRY FARWELL, have hereunto set my hand and seal ye 12th day of July in the year ofour Lord according to the computation of New

England, one thousand six hundred and seventy.
HENRY FARWELL.
Witnesses:
Samuel Foster, Sen. John Fiske Jun.

Issue of Henry and Olive (Welby) Farwell:
First three born in Boston, England.

1. Elizabeth bpt. May 27, 1630; m. Joseph Wilbur.
3. Samuel " June 9, 1633; d. 1634.
4. John " Oct. 25, 1635; m. 1. Sarah Wheeler.
m. 2. Sarah Fiske.

Born in Concord, Mass.

X. 4. Ensign JOSEPH b. Feb. 26, 1640-1; m. HANNAH LEARNED.
5. Mary b. abt. 1642; m. John Bates.
6. Olive b. " 1645; m. Benj. Spaulding.

ENSIGN JOSEPH FARWELL (Henry).
b. Feb. 26, 1640-41. Concord record.
d. Dec. 31, 1732, at Dunstable, Mass.; Bur. S. Nashua, N.
m. Dec. 25, 1666, at Chelmsford, by Samuel Adams, HANNAH LEARNED b. in Woburn, Mass., Aug. 24, 1649; dau of Isaac and Mary (Stearns) Learned. JOSEPH FARWELL'S gravestone bears this inscription: "Ensign JOSEPH FARWELL died Dec. 31, 1732, in the 82nd year of his age".

ENSIGN JOSEPH FARWELL seems to have remained with his mother in Chelmsford until her death in 1691, when he came into full possession of his father's bequest. He does not mention this estate in his will, but he does state that all of his children, both sons and daughters, had already received their full portion of him. About 1699 he removed from Chelmsford to Dunstable, where he was a large landholder and prominent in the affairs of the town. He was selectman, 1701-3-5-7-10; was surveyor of Highways 1706, and served on important committees during the years 1712-14-15-17.

The place of MR. FARWELL'S adoption does not appear to us now, as one at that time, very desirable. It was a frontier town and so exposed to the incursions of the Indians that few or no improvements could be made; and during the twenty years previous the population had even diminished, so that in 1701 there were but twenty-five families - five less than in 1680.

The sad condition of the settlers of Dunstable in 1701 will be seen by the following petition to the General Court presented by Mr. Farwell and his associates

selectmen of the town, and shows the situation at that period, as well as the custom of the times.

"To his Majesty's most Honorable Council and Representatives in the Great and General Court now assembled in Boston by adjournment.

"The Petition of the Selectmen of Dunstable in behalf of the inhabitants there settled, Humbly Sheweth:- that whereas the wise God (who settled the bounds of all our Habitations) hath disposed ours, but an handful of people, not exceeding the number of twenty-five families, in an outside plantation of this wilderness, which was much depopulated in the last ~~year~~ war, and two-thirds of them, though living upon husbandry, yet being but new beginners, and their crops of grain much failing of wonted increase, are in such low circumstances as to be necessitated to buy their bread corn out of town for the support of their own families, whence it comes to pass that they are capable of doing very little or nothing towards the maintenance of a minister here settled; and our non resident Proprietors being far dispersed asunder, some in England, and some in several remote places of this country, and making no improvement of their interests here, most of them for divers years past have afforded nothing of assistance to us in so pious a work; there having also in some years past been some considerable allowances for our help herein out of the Public Treasury (for which we return our thankful acknowledgments) the continuance whereof was never more needful than at this time;

"These things being duly considered we think it needful to apply ourselves to your Honors. Humbly to request the grant of such an annual Pension out of the County Treasury for the support of the ministry in this place, as to yourselves may seem most needful, until our better circumstances may render the same needless.

"Moreover having been lately informed by a Representative from a neighboring town, that Dunstable's proportion in the County rate newly emitted was £6, coming from the multiplication of 20s. six times, but finding by the printed paper lately come to us that we, the SMALLEST TOWN IN THE PROVINCE, are assessed £9, being £3. beyond Stowe which we deem in respect of the number of inhabitants may exceed us at least one-third part: We humbly hereupon desire that the original assessment may be revised, and if there be any mistake found in the proportion assigned us, (as we judge there may be) that it may be rectified ; and we shall remain your honors' Humble Servants,

ever to pray for you.

JOSEPH FARWELL
Robert Parris
William Tyng".

The petition was answered and £13 were allowed from the treasury in September of the same year.

In November, 1711, the inhabitants still lived principally in Garrison-houses, where soldiers under the pay of the Colony were stationed constantly for their defence. From a return of the number, location and situation of these garrisons made to the General Court at that time, it appears that there were seven, containing thirteen families and eighty-six persons, in Dunstable, one of which was MR. HENRY FARWELL'S garrison-house, containing three families, 3 male inhabitants, 3 soldiers, making a total of 26 persons. It is presumed at the advanced age of ENSIGN JOSEPH FARWELL at this date, he would be one of the 3 males occupying the garrison-house of his son, MR. FARWELL" above mentioned. According to the History of Dunstable, these garrisons to which the inhabitants fled in time of danger and where they usually spent the nights, "were environed by a strong wall of stone or of hewn timber built up to the eaves of the houses, through which was a gate fastened by bars and bolts of iron. They were lined either with brick or plank. Some of them had port holes for the discharge of musketry. They were generally built of logs, and had the upper story projecting three or four feet beyond the lower story walls, for the purpose of greater security".

Dunstable. "Sept. 26, 1717. Voted that the Rev. Jona. Parepoint should have a call in order for settlement. Also voted that the minister should have £80 a year salary, and one hundred pounds for his settlement. Voted that Major Eleazer Tyng and ENSIGN FARWELL should acquaint Rev. Mr. Pairpont with what is voted at this meeting". (Pierpont of Redding, Mass., graduate Harvard College, 1714).

MR. FARWELL with Thomas Colburn, his son-in-law, bought the Waldo Farm, extending from the Tyng farm near Tyngsboro' meeting house, up the river to the farm lately owned by Deacon Jonathan Howard, nearly two miles; and back from the River one mile or more, which was one of the most valuable intervals on the Merrimac River. On this farm he and his son Henry lived; and portions have been owned and occupied by some of his descendants to the present time.

Will of Ensign JOSEPH FARWELL; 13th day Nov., 1711.
Proved 16th day Jan., 1722.

In the name of ~~God~~ the Lord God Amen. I JOSEPH FARWELL, Senr., of the town of Dunstable in the county of Middlesex in the province of Massachusetts Bay in New England, yeoman, being of sound and perfect memory praise be given to God for the same, yet knowing the uncertainty of this life on earth and being desirous

to settle things in order do make and ordain this to be my Last Will and Testament, thereby revoking all former Wills by me made and signed to be null and of none effect

In Primas - My Soul I give unto the hands of Almighty God that gave it in sure and certain hope of Eternal Life through our alone ~~Gód~~ Lord and Savior Jesus Christ, and my body to the earth from whence it came to be decently Interred at the Discretion of my Executors hereafter named and after my funeral expenses and debts satisfied And Paid What Worldly goods it has pleased God to endow me withall I do give and bequeath in manner as followeth:

Item - I do give unto my beloved wife HANNAH FARWELL all my movable goods both within the house and abroad of all sorts whatsoever to be at her disposal forever excepting one paire of Andirons.

Item - I do give and bequeath to my son Oliver Farwell and to his heirs, executors, administrators forever the one-half of my housings and lands which I have now in my possession when he shall attain the age of twenty-one years. Also I do give to him one pair of Andirons; Also I do give and bequeath to him my son Oliver Farwell and to his heirs theother part of all my housings and Land which I have in possession after my decease and after the decease of my wife HANNAH FARWELL, if in the meantime of our lives he doth take the whole care of us both and to provide all things comfortable and necessary for us both in sickness and in health and to bestow upon us or either of us a decent burial: Hereby Authorizing and fully empowering my beloved wife HANNAH FARWELL and my son Henry Farwell to be whole and sole executors jointly and severally of this my last Will and Testament.

In witness whereof I have hereunto subscribed as Witness my hand and seal the thirteenth Day of November, Anno Domin, one thousand seven hundred and eleven, and in the tenth year of her Majestie's Reign of E.

Signed, sealed and published to be the last will and testament of JOSEPH FARWELL In presence of us Ames Cheever Saml. Moody. John Merriam, Jr.	Before signing and sealing it is to be understood that all my other children both sons and daughters have received their full portion of me already.

JOSEPH FARWELL (Seal)

Issue of Ensign Joseph and Hannah (Learned) Farwell:
All born in Chelmsford.

1. Hannah b. Jan. 30, ~~177~~ 1667-8; m. 1. Saml. Woods Jr m. 2. Capt. Peter Joslin.
X. 2. JOSEPH b. July 24, 1670; m. HANNAH COLBURN.
3. Elizabeth b. June 9, 1672; m. John Richardson.
4. Capt Henry b. Dec. 18, 1674; m. Susanna Richardson.

5. Isaac b. June 28, 1678; m. Elizabeth Hyde.
6. Mary b. abt. 1681; m. Dea. Thomas Colburn.
7. Sarah b. Sept 3, 1683; m. Jonathan Howard.
8. John b. June 15, 1686; d. unm. 1709.
9. William b. Jan. 31, 1688; m. Elizabeth Solendine.
10. Oliver b. Nov. 25, 1692; m. Mary Cummings/

JOSEPH FARWELL (Ensign Joseph, Henry).
b. July 24, 1670, Chelmsford, Mass.
d. Aug. 21, 1740, Groton, Mass., aged 70 years.
m. Jan. 23, 1695-6, HANNAH COLBURN, b. 1673; Date of death unknown. Daughter of Thomas and Hannah (Rolfe) Colburn.

JOSEPH FARWELL, Jr., was married and lived in Chelmsford until about 1699, when he removed with his family to Groton, where he purchased land of Capt. JAMES PARKER. He died intestate, and his heirs settled his estate by deeds among themselves.

Issue of Joseph and Hannah (Colburn) Farwell:
First two born in Chelmsford.
The others in Groton.

1. Joseph b. Aug. 5, 1696; m. Mary Gilson.
2. Thomas b. Oct. 11, 1698; m. Elizabeth Pierce.
3. Hannah b. May 6, 1701; m. 1. Eleazer Gilson. m. 2. Ephraim Sawtell.
4. Elizabeth b. Dec. 31, 1703-4; m. John Stone Jr.
5. Edward b. July 12, 1706; m. Hannah Russell.
6. Mary b. Feb. 5, 1709; m. Dea. James Stone.
7. John b. June 23, 1711; m. 1. Jane Lakin. m. 2. Susannah White.
8. Samuel b. Jan. 14, 1714; m. Elizabeth Moors.
X. 9. DANIEL b. May 20, 1717; m. MARY MOOR.
10. Sarah b. Feb. 26, 1721; d. July 4, ~~1731~~. 1721.

DANIEL FARWELL (Joseph, Ensign Joseph, Henry).
b. May 20, 1717, Groton, Mass.
d. Jan. 15, 1808, Fitchburg, Mass.
m. July 3, 1739, in Andover, MARY MOOR, b. July 10, 1718. Daughter of Timothy and Ann (Blanchard) Moores. (The old records give all conceivable spellings for the name).

DANIEL FARWELL was a farmer and received land , 1741, from his father's estate by deed from the other heirs.

Issue of Daniel and Mary (Moor) Farwell:
All born in Groton, Mass.

1. Daniel b. Apr. 22, 1740; m. 1. Sybil Page.
m. 2. Ruth Hodgskin.
2. Anna b. May 4, 1742; m. Silas Snow.
3. Isaac b. Mar. 28, 1744; m. Lucy Page.
4. Timothy b. Feb. 21, 1745; m. Sarah Page.
5. Mary b. Feb. 6, 1747; m. Moses Hale.
X. 6. EDMUND b. July 3, 1750; m. MARY RUSSELL.
7. Zaccheus b. June 27, 1753; m. Lydia Gilson.
8. Benjamin b. July 2, 1756; m. Lucy Collier.

EDMUND FARWELL (Daniel, Joseph, Ensign Joseph, Henry).
b. July 3, 1750, Groton, Mass.
d. Mar. 1843, Brookline (?), Mass.
m. July 15, 1773, in Harvard, Mass., by Rev. Dana Johnson, MARY RUSSELL b. Sept. 20, 1752, in Harvard; died Dec. 14, 1833, Harvard. Daughter of Jason and Elizabeth (Parker) Russell.

EDMUND FARWELL was a farmer and lived in Fitchburg, Groton, Haverhill, Mass., and in New Ipswich, New Hampshire, where in 1780, his name and the name of his brother, Isaac Farwell, are found in a list of sixty-five men, all or nearly all of whom were from Ipswich, N. H., who started on horseback to meet an offensive attack of Tories from Canada into the state of Vermont. (Chandler(s History of New Ipswich, N. H.).

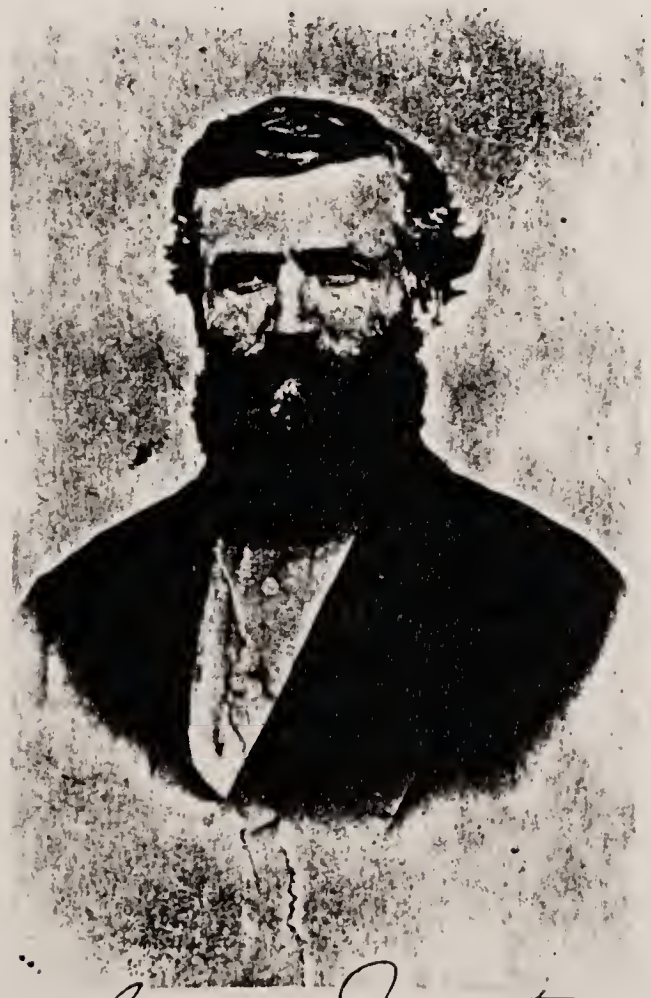
Issue of Edmund and Mary (Russell) Farwell:

1. Mary (Polly b. July 3, 1775, Fitchburg; m.
m. Thomas Leggett.
2. Edmund b. Nov. 14, 1777, New Ipswich.
3. Daniel Moore b. May 6, 1780 " " m. Susan .....
4. (Estabrook.
4. Lucinda (Lucy) b. July 16, 1786, Groton;
m. Joseph Jefts.
5. Richard b. July 23, 1789, Fitchburg.
m. Caroline Maria Brigham.
X. 6. JOSEPH b. May 14, 1790 or 91, Fitchburg.
m. CYRENE DAVIS.

JOSEPH FARWELL (Edmund, Danl., Joseph, Ensign Joseph, Henry)
b. May 14, 1790-91, Fitchburg, Mass.
d. Mar. 5, 1875, Amboy, Illinois.
m. Nov. 9, 1819, in New Ipswich, N. H. CYRENE DAVIS b. Feb. 19, 1800; d. Dec. 13, 1879, in Gold Hill, Colorado. Daughter of Josiah and Abigail (Hubbard) Davis.

Joseph Farwell
1790 - 1875

Cyrene Davis Farwell
1800-1879



Cyrus Davis Farwell
1826-1912

Clara E. Washburn Farwell
1854-

JOSEPH FARWELL'S obituary, printed in the Amboy, Illinois, "News" of March 12, 1875, states that "he was born in Fitchburg, Mass. While a child his parents moved to Harvard".

In early manhood he lived in Lowell, Mass., where he was in the emplgy of the Appleton Co., and also in business for himself.

April 31, 1834, "JOSEPH FARWELL of Lowell, Middlesex Co., Gentleman", conveyed to the Proprietors of the Congregational meeting house in Lowell, a certain estate situated in the town of Harvard, in the County of Worcester, containing about 16 acres, which was conveyed to him by EDMUND FARWELL of said Harvard, by deed dated May 11, A. D. 1831: "To JOSEPH FARWELL of Lowell, Manufacturer".

Lowell, Mass., Directory, 1833: "Farwell, JOSEPH, Clothing Store, Merrimac St., opposite Tremont corp."

JOSEPH FARWELL helped to establish the First and Second Congregational churches in Lowell. In 1836, he removed to Lapeer Co., Michigan, where he helped to establish the First Congregational church, and in 1841, he moved to Amboy, Illinois, where he also did good church service. He was the builder of "Farwell Hall" in that town.

Issue of Joseph and Cyrene (Davis) Farwell:

1. Joseph Hubbard b. Oct. 8, 1820, Harvard, Mass. unm/
2. Cyrene Davis b. May 19, 1822; m. John Carlos Church.
X. 3. CYRUS DAVIS b. July 19, 1826; m. Clara E. Washburn.
4. Charles Brainard b. Dec. 31, 1830, Lowell, Mass.
m. 1. Louisa Vinton.
m. 2. Mary Isabel Bennett.

CYRUS DAVIS FARWELL (Joseph, Edmund, Daniel, Joseph, Ensign Joseph, Henry).
b. July 19, 1826, Lowell, Mass.
d. Sept 25, 1912, Benniepier, N. Dakota.
m. Dec. 2, 1871, at Greeley, Colorado, CLARA EMOLINE WASHBURN b. Aug. 18, 1854, in Vermillion, Ill., Still living, 1933, at Sidney, Montana. Daughter of Salmon Bushrod and Sarah Amanda (Davis) Washburn. Through her father she is a Mayflower descendant of Francis Cook, Richard Warren, Thomas Rogers and Francis Billington.

CYRUS DAVIS FARWELL was "brought up" very strictly in the New England way - was not allowed even to watch a dog fight through the window, on Sunday. He and his brother, Joseph Hubbard Farwell, went to California in 1849, from Amboy, Illinois; then to Pikes Peak, Colorado, in 1859, where they remained for some years, and where CYRUS DAVIS FARWELL married CLARA EMOLINE WASHBURN, December 3, 1871. From Colorado Mr. and Mrs. Farwell removed to The Black Hills, South Dakota, in 1888, and in 1901, they went to Benniepier, North Dakota, where Mr. FARWELL died September 35, 1913. He was a rancher, cattleman, and farmer; a worker and an honest man, striving faithfully to overcome the difficulties that waylay the road to Prosperity. He was a member of the Masonic Order, a Republican in politics, but not a member of any church. MRS FARWFLL was a member of the Congregational Church, and a Republican in politics. Through her co-operation it has been possible to prove her ancestry, which could not have been done without her unwavering help and loyalty.

Issue of Cyrus Davis and Clara E. (Washburn) Farwell: First born in Greeley, Colo. Others born Gold Hill, Colo.

X. 1. CYRENA b. June 12, 1873; m. David Alexander Taylor.
3. Charles Milton b. July 21, 1875; m. 1.
m. 1. Lulu Alice Calbeck.
m. 2. Letitia Sabel (Fitzsimons) Morrison.
3. Lester Washburn b. Apr. 4, 1877; m. Libbie Ella Green.
4. Roy Davis b. Dec. 27, 1879; m. Bessie Merl (Williams) Bowman.

CYRENA FARWELL (Cyrus Davis, Joseph, Edmund, Daniel, Joseph, Ensign Joseph, Henry)
b. June 12, 1873, Greeley, Colorado.
d.
m. Nov. 3, 1890, at Sturgis, South Dakota, DAVID ALEXANDER TAYLOR, son of Alexander and Esther (Adams) Taylor, natives of Ireland.

For Issue of Cyrena Farwell and David Alexander Taylor see TAYLOR Family.

References: Pope's Pioneers of Massachusetts. 1900.
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.
Vital Records, Andover, Mass.

THOMAS BLANCHARD b.
d. May 21, 1654, Charlestown, Mass.
m. 1.
2. Agnes (Bent) Barnes.
3. Mary .....

THOMAS BLANCHARD, yeoman, came from Penton, Hants, England. Sailed from London in the "Jonathan" in 1639; settled at Braintree, Massachusetts. Removed to Charlestown in 1651. His first wife died in England. His second wife, widow Agnes (Bent) Barnes, died on the passage to New England. He married third, Mary ..... His will dated 16 (3) 1654, proved 20 (4) 1654, made bequests to wife Mary, children George, Thomas, SAMUEL, Nathaniel; grandchild, Joseph; and to church at Malden. He provided that Benjamin Thompson should be fitted for the University if his parents consent.

Issue of Thomas Blanchard and prob. 1st. wife:

1. George b. abt. 1622; m. 1. ..... Hills.
m. 2. Mary .....
2. Thomas b. " 1625; m. Ann .....
X. 3. SAMUEL b. " 1630; m. 1. MARY SWEETSER.
m. 2. Hannah Doggett, 1673.
4. Nathaniel b. " 1636; m. Susanna Bates, 1658.

SAMUEL BLANCHARD (Thomas).
b. abt. 1630, England.
d. Apr. 23, 1707, Andover, in 78th year.
1st. m. Feb. 3, 1654-5, at Charlestown, MARY SWEETSER, daughter of Seth and Bethia (.....) Sweetser.
2nd. m. June 23, 1673, Hannah Doggett.

SAMUEL BLANCHARD (Thomas) was a Selectman in Andover, 1687. In 1679 he bought land near "Blanchard Pond" of Moses Haggitt. Was a householder before 1681. He came in the "Jonathan" with his father, 1639, aged 10 years.

Issue of Samuel and Mary (Sweetser) Blanchard:

X. 1. JONATHAN b. abt. 1663. m. ANNE LOVEJOY, 1685.
2. Samuel b. d. 1677-8 of small-pox.

Issue of Samuel and Hannah (Doggett) Blanchard:

3. Samuel b. June 4, 1680.
4. Hannah bpt. Oct. 2, 1681; m. Stephen Osgood, 1699.
5. Thomas b. m. 1. Rose Holmes, 1698-9.
   m. 2. Judith Hill of Billerica, 1725.
6. John b.

JONATHAN BLANCHARD (Samuel, Thomas).
b. abt. 1663.
d. Oct. 19, 1742, Andover, in 79th year.
m. May 26, 1685, at Andover, ANNE LOVEJOY, daughter of John and Mary (Osgood) Lovejoy.

Issue of Jonathan and Anne (Lovejoy) Blanchard:
All born at Andover.

1. Jonathan b. Feb. 28, 1686; m. wid. Hannah Wimen of Woburn.
2. David b. June 8, 1687; m. Rebecca Frost.
3. Jacob b. Feb. 19, 1688.
X.4. ANNE b. Apr. 6, 1691; m. TIMOTHY MORE, 1712.
5. Benjamin b. Feb. 14, 1693; m. Mary Abbott, 1718.
6. Mary b. Dec. 2, 1696; m. Thomas Phelps.

ANNE BLANCHARD (Jonathan, Samuel, Thomas).
b. Apr. 6, 1691, Andover.
d. Dec. 15, 1729, "
m. May 12, 1712, " to TIMOTHY MORE, son of Abraham and Priscilla (Poor) Mooar.

For Issue of Anne Blanchard and Timothy More
See MOOAR Family.

References: Pioneers of Massachusetts. 1900.
By Charles Henry Pope.
Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.

Serg. JAMES BLOOD b. abt. 1605. England.
d. Sept 17, 1683, Concord, Mass.
m. ELLEN .....who died Aug. 1, 1674.

JAMES BLOOD was in Concord, Massachusetts, 1639; yeoman, sergeant, proprietor, freeman June 2, 1641. He was one of the commissioners to lay out the Hough grant of 400 acres in 1650. Commissioner to ~~small~~ end small causes at Chelmsford in 1660. He deposed, 30 (1) 1660, aged about 55 years, and requested a dispensation from training. (Middlesex County files). Inventory taken Oct. 7, 1683. Will dated June 18, 1680. Probated Dec. 18, 1683. Bequests to son James Blood; to daughter MARY DAVIS and her husband SIMON DAVIS, with their children James and Ebenezer. No evidence has been found by Charles Henry Pope, compiler of "Pioneers of Massachusetts", to connect JAMES BLOOD with John and Robert Blood.

Issue of James and Ellen (.....) Blood:

1. James b. m. 1. Hannah Purchis of Lynn, 1657.
m. 2. Isabel Wyman, 1679.
X: 2. MARY b. July 12, 1640; m. SIMON DAVIS, 1660.

MARY BLOOD (James).
b. July 12, 1640, Concord.
d. 1717. Concord.
m. Dec. 12, 1660, Lieut. SIMON DAVIS, son of DOLOR and Margery (Willard) Davis.

For Issue of Mary Blood and Simon Davis
See DAVIS Family.

17

B R O O K S .

References: Pope's "Pioneers of Massachusetts".
SAVAGE'S Genealogical Dictionary.
Potter's "Old Families of Concord".
Vital Records of Concord.

THOMAS BROOKS b.
d. May 21, 1667, Concord.
m. GRACE ..... who
died May 12, 1664. Concord

THOMAS BROOKS, aged 18 (?), came in the "Susan and ELLEN" in April, 1635. He settled in Watertown and was a freeman Dec. 7, 1636. Removed to Concord. Was a constable, Deputy, Representative for seven years, and a Captain. Is said to have come from London. There was an agreement between his heirs June 17, 1667; eldest son JOSHUA BROOKS, Capt. Timothy Wheeler, Captain Thomas Brooks (husband of Mary Brooks) Caleb & Gershom.

Issue of Capt. Thomas and Grace (.....) Brooks:

1. Hannah b.	m. Thomas Fox. 1647.	
X. 2. JOSHUA b.	m. HANNAH MASON, 1653.	
3. Mary b.	m. Capt. Timothy Wheeler.	
4. Thomas b.	m. Mary	
5. Caleb b. abt.	m. 1. Susanna Atkinson, 1660.	
	m. 2. Hannah Atkinson.	
6. Gershom b.	m. Hannah Eckles, 1667.	
7. Hugh b.		
8. John b.		

JOSHUA BROOKS (Capt. Thomas).
b.
d.
m. Oct. 17, 1653, at Watertown, HANNAH MASON, b. Sept. 23, 1636, at Watertown. Daughter of Capt. Hugh Mason and his wife Esther .....

JOSHUA BROOKS (Capt. Thomas), of Concord, was made freeman May 26, 1653. He was a tanner in Lincoln and was the ancestor of most of the name in Concord and Lincoln.

Issue of Joshua and Hannah (Mason) Brooks:

1. John	b.	1657.	d. 1697.	
2. Noah	b.		m. Dorothy Potter,	1685.
X. 3. GRACE	b. May 10,	1660.	m. JUDAH POTTER,	1686.
4. Daniel	b. Nov. 15,	1663.	m. Ann Merriman.	1692.
5. Thomas	b. May 5,	1666.	d. 1671.	
6. Esther	b. July 4,	1668.	m. Benjamin Whittemore,	1693.

B R O O K S .

7. Elizabeth b. Dec. 16, 1673. m. Ebenezer Merriam.
8. Job. b. July 26, 1675. d. unm. 1697.
9. Hugh b. Jan. 1, 1677. m. Abigail Barker 1701.
10. Joseph b. 1681. m. Rebecca Blodget, 1704.
11. Hannah b.

GRACE BROOKS (Joshua, Capt. Thomas).
b. May 10, 1660. Concord.
d. 1753, aged 93.
m. Dec. 2, 1686, JUDAH POTTER b. 1657, Concord; d. June 30, 1731. Burnt to death in his dwelling. Son of Luke and MARY(Edmunds) Potter.

For Issue of Grace Brooks and Judah Potter
See POTTER Family.

References: Descendants of Thomas Brown of Concord, Mass. 1901. By Goodwin Brown, Esq., of Yonkers, N. Y.
Vital Records of Concord, Mass.

THOMAS BROWN b. at Bury St Edwards, Suffolk, England.
d. Nov. 3, 1688, Cambridge, Mass.
m. BRIDGET ..... who died at Concord, ~~Nov. 5, 1688~~ March 5, 1680.

THOMAS BROWN, born in Bury St. Edwards, Suffolk, England, came to New England in 1637 with his brother Edmund. They were among the original proprietors of Sudbury, Massachusetts, where Edmund was the first minister of the church in town, and now stated to have been one of the most distinguished clergymen of the time. (See Mather's Magnalia; Hudson's History of Sudbury, p. 35; Savage's Genealogical Dictionary; and Sprague's Annals of the American Pulpit). THOMAS came to Concord in 1640. He had there a wife BRIDGET whose family name is unknown. He removed to Cambridge, 1683, and died there November 3, 1688. His wife BRIDGET died at Concord March 5, 1680. His will shows his children to have been as follows:

Issue of Thomas and Bridget (.....) Brown:

1. Boaz b. Feb. 14, 1642; m. 1. Mary Winship.
m. 2. Mrs. Abigail Wheat.
2. Jabez b.. d. 1693; m. 1. Hannah .....
m. 3. Deborah .....
3. Mary b. Mar. 26, 1646; m. William Woodward of Chelmsford.
4. Eleazer b. July 6, 1649; m. Dinah Spaulding.
X. 5. THOMAS b. 1651; m. RUTH (WHEELER) JONES.

ENSIGN THOMAS BROWN (Thomas).
b. 1651.
d. Apr. 4, 1718, Concord, Mass., aged 67.
His gravestone is at Concord.
m. Nov. 12, 1677, at Concord, RUTH (WHEELER) JONES, d. Feb. 9, 1740. She was widow of Ephraim Jones whom she married May 7, 1673. Daughter of Capt. Thomas Wheeler and his wife Ruth Wood. She married third, Capt. Jonathan Prescott as his 3rd wife.

THOMAS BROWN born 1651, was for many years (1689-1700 and 1704-1709) Town Clerk of Concord, and was Selectman from 1706-to ~~1700~~ 1709) (Shattuck's History of Concord). He was also an Ensign of the local military company, as he appears with that title on the records first in 1702, but the date of his commission is not known. He enrolled in the service against the Indians in Philip's War, Dec. 3, 1675, (Mass.

Arch. Vol. LXVIII, fol. 85) and was wounded at the fight at Narragansett Fort a few days later (16th it is supposed). See also "Bodge's Soldiers of King Philip's War, pp 133-4). This was before he became an Ensign. The family were all farmers, and very extensive land holders. Some of the land granted to the first THOMAS BROWN did not pass out of the hands of his descendants until within the last half dozen years. (1898). Several of his descendants of later generations were active patriots in the Revolutionary War. One of them, namely Jonas, was severely wounded at the Concord fight.

Issue of Thomas and Ruth (Wheeler) Brown:

1. Ruth b. Feb. 8, 1678; m. Samuel Jones.
2. Mary b. Nov. 18, 1681; m. John Hunt.
3Rebecca b. Mar. 5, 1683; m. Jonathan Hubbard of Watertown.
X. 4. THOMAS b. Aug. 28, 1686; m. HANNAH POTTER.
5. Ephraim b. Apr. 31, 1689; m. Hannah Wilson.
6. Elizabeth b. Mar. 8, 1691; m. Jonathan Hartwell.

THOMAS BROWN (Thomas, Thomas).
b. Aug. 28, 1686, Concord.
d. Mar. 13, 1717-18, in his 32nd year.
m. Nov. 22, 1709, at Concord, by Rev. Joseph Estabrook, HANNAH POTTER b. Dec. 20, 1690; d. Dec. 1, 1782, aged 92 years. Dau of Judah and Grace (Brooks) Potter. After the death of ~~his~~ THOMAS BROWN, she married 2nd, Simon Davis, June 1, 1719.

Issue of Thomas and Hannah (Potter) Brown:

X. 1. Ephraim b. Nov. 7, 1710; m. ABIGAIL WHEELER.
2. Timothy b. Aug. 17, 1712; m. Rebecca Farrar.
33. Luke b. Nov. 13, 1714.
4. Hannah b. Dec. 6, 1716.

DEACON EPGRAIM BROWN (Thomas, Thomas, Thomas).
b. Nov. 7, 1710, Concord.
d. Oct. 9, 1788, Concord, aged 78 years.
m. June 20, 1732, at Concord, by Justice Flint, ABIGAIL WHEELER b. Nov. 1, 1713; d. Dec. 14, 1794, aged 84 years, dau of Edward and Sarah (Merriam) Wheeler.

Deacon Ephraim Brown was Selectman from 1730 to 1733. He was deacon from 1744 until his death. (See Shattuck's History of Concord. p. 194).

Issue of Deacon Ephraim and Abigail (Wheeler) Brown:

X. 1. ABIGAIL b. Apr. 9, 1733; m. THOMAS HUBBARD.
2. Ephraim b. Apr. 7, 1735; d. 1736.
3. Edward b. Feb. 15, 1737; m. 1. Mary Brown.
m. 2. Buelah Hosmer.
4. Thankful b. Dec. 16, 1740; m. Edward Wright.
5. Ephraim b. Dec. 20, 1742; m. Sybil Patterson.
6. Hannah b. Apr. 1, 1745; d. 1745.
7. Sarah b. Sept 25, 1746; m. Samuel Farrar.
8. Thomas b. Mar. 25, 1749; d. 1774, unm. 1774.
9. Samuel b. Sept 18, 1752; m. Elizabeth Brown.

ABIGAIL BROWN (Dea. Ephraim, Thomas, Thomas, Thomas).
b. Apr. 9, 1733, Concord.
d. May 4, 1809, Concord, aged 77 years.
m. Nov. 1, 1753, THOMAS HUBBARD of Holden. (Concord Record).

For Issue of Abigail Brown and Thomas Hubbard
See HUBBARD Family.

Reference: BULKELEY GENEALOGY. By Rev. F. W. Chapman. 1875.

1. ROBERT, LORD OF BULKELEY, County Cheshire. 1316.

2. WILLIAM BULKELEY.

3. ROBERT BULKELEY, m. dau. of Thomas Butler of Bewsey, Baron of Warrington in Cheshire.
4. WILLIAM BULKELEY. 1302. m. Maud, dau of Sir John Davenport and wife Alice.
5. ROBERT, of Eaton and Alstanton, Sheriff of Cheshire, 1308. m. Agnes .....
6. PETER, of Haughton; m. Nicola dau and heiress of Thomas Bird by whom he had lands in Alpraham.
7. JOHN of Haughton; m. Arderne dau and heir of John Colley or Fitley of Woore, Salop; and d. 1450.
8. HUGH, of Woore, m. Hellen, dau of Thomas Wilbraham of Woore

9. HUMPHREY, of Woore, m. Grisell or Cyle, dau of John Molton or Matten of Molton.
10. WILLIAM of Oakley, m. Beatryce, dau and heir of William Hill of Bulansdale or Bunsingstall.
11. THOMAS, of Woore, Salop; m. Elizabeth, dau of Randelle Grosvenor of Bellaport.
12. EDWARD, Rector of Odell or Woodhill, Co. Beds., Prebend of Litchfield; m. Olive Islby of Lincolnshire
13. Peter of Odell, Beds., D.D. of Concord, Mass.; m. 1. Jane Allen; m. 2. Grace Chetwood. 1583-1659.
14. EDWARD, D. D., 1614-1696. Name of wife unknown.
15
15. Hon. PETER, 1641-1688. Of Concord, Mass.; m. Rebecca Wheeler, 1667.
16. JOSEPH, 1670-174-, of Concord, m. Rebecca (Jones) Minot, (widow of James Minot), Mar. 19, 1695.
17. REBECCA, 1696-1773, of Concord, m. Joseph Hubbard, Nov. 10, 1713.
18. CAPT. THOMAS HUBBARD, 1730-1810. Captain in Rev. War. m. Abigail Brown, 1753.
19. ABIGAIL HUBBARD, 1754-1844, m. 1773, Josiah David, who has Rev. record.
20. CYRENE DAVIS, 1800-1879, m. Joseph Farwell, 1819.
21. CYRUS DAVIS FARWELL, 1826-1913, m. Clara Emoline Washburn, 1871.
22. CYRENA FARWELL, 1873-19.., m. David Alex. Taylor, 1890.

23. HELEN MAR TAYLOR, 1893-19.., m. Robert Foy Herron, 1916.

24. ROBERT FREMONT HERRON, 1918-, Los Angeles, Calif.

MOTTO:

Nec temere nec timide. Neither rashly nor timidly.

References: Bulkeley Genealogy, 1875.
By Rev. F. W. Chapman.
Vital Records of Concord, Mass.

The REVEREND PETER BULKELEY was of honorable and noble deacent. He was of the tenth generation from Robert Bulkeley, Esq., one of the English Barons, who, in the reign of King John (who died 1216) was Lord of the Manor of Bulkeley in the County Palatinate of Chester. Rev. PETER was born at Woodhill in Bedfordshire, 1583. His father, the Rev. Edward Bulkeley, D. D., was a faithful minister of the Gospel, under whose direction his son received a learned and religious aducation suited to his distinguished rank. About the age of sixteen he was admitted a member of St. John's College at Cambridge, of which he was afterward chosen fellow and from which he received the degree of Bachelor of Divinity. He succeeded his father in the ministry in his native town, and enjoyed his rich benefice and estate, where he was a zealous preacher of evangelical truth for about twenty years, and for the most part of the time, lived an unmolested non-conformist. At length his preaching, meeting with distinguished success, and his church being very much increased, complaints were entered against him by Arch- Bishop Laud, and he was silenced for his non-conformity to the requirements of the English Church. The circumstances induced him to emigrate to New England, where he might enjoy liberty of conscience.

Savage, in his Genealogical Dictionary, says "He came in the "Susan and Ellen", 1635, his age at the Custom House called fifty (and for more perfect deception of the Government Spies) his wife, Grace, thirty-three, appears to be embarked to another ship -m and son John, some weeks earlier, besides Benjamin and Daniel, which though not names of his sons may stand for them, all these in the same ship with himself, but set down at intervals in the record, both of time and space, and of course his clerical character does not appear or he would have been stopped.

He arrived at Cambridge, 1634-5, and was the leader of those resolute men and self-denying Christians who soon after "went further up into the woods and settled on the plantation at Musketaquoid,(Concord)." Here he expended most of his estate for the benefit of his people; and after a laborious and useful life, died Mar. 9, 1659, in his 77th year.

Mr. BULKELEY was remarkable for his benevolence. He had many servants on whom, after they had lived with him several years, he bestowed farms, and then received others to be treated in a like benevolent manner. By great familiarity of manners he drew around him persons of all ages; and his easy address, great learning, and eminent piety rendered his society pleasing and profitable to all.

REV. PETER BULKELEY, the first settler and minister at Concord, Mass., 1636.

Persons seldom separated themselves from his company without having heard some remark calculated to impress the mind with the importance of religion. Though sometimes suffering from bodily infirmities, he was distinguished for the holiness of his life, and a most scrupulous observance of the duties of the Christian ministry. He avoided all novelties in dress and wore his hair short. Being strict in his own virtues, he was occasionally severe in censuring the follies of others. He was considered as the father of his people, and addressed as father, prophet or counsellor by them and by all the ministers of the country. He was a thorough scholar, an elevated devotional Christian, laborious in his profession; and as a preacher, evangelical, faithful and of remarkably energetic eloquence. He wrote a series of sermons on a particular book or passage of Scripture. One of these series on Zachariah 9:11, was published as "The first born of New England", and passed through several editions. The last edition bears the following title, "The Gospel Covenant, or the Covenant of Grace Opened", wherein are explained: 1. The difference between the Covenant of Grace and the Covenant of Works. 2. The different administration of the Covenant before and since Christ. 3. The benefit and blessings of it. 4. The conditions. 5. The properties of it. Preached at Concord in New England by PETER BULKELEY, sometime fellow of St. John's College in Cambridge. The second edition was much enlarged and corrected by the author. And the chief heads of things which were omitted in the former, distinguished into chapters. London, printed by Matthew Simmins, dwelling in Aldergate Street, next door to the Golden Lion, 1651, p. XVI, and 442 Quarto. It was dedicated "To the Church and Congregation at Concord", and to his nephew, "The Rt. Honorable Oliver St. John, Lord Embassador extraordinary from the Parliament of the Commonwealth of England, to the High and Mighty Lords, the States General of the United Provinces of the Netherlands; and Lord Chief Justice of the Common Pleas".

It was a work of great merit for that age, and considering it was preached in the remote ends of the earth, "The Church of God", says the Rev. Mr. Shepard of Cambridge, "is bound to bless God for the holy, judicious and learned labors of this aged, experienced, and precious servant of Christ". After reading this book, President Stiles observes: "He was a masterly reasoner in theology, and equal to the first characters in all Christendom and in all ages"

Two of Mr. BULKELEY'S manuscripts are preserved in the Library of the American Antiquarian Society. One contains answers to several theological questions, and is addressed to the Rev. Mr. Phillips of Watertown. The other is on the character and government of the Church. The fol-

lowing analysis is given at the close of this work: "Part I. The visible Church is: 1. For the efficient cause, called God. 2. For the material cause, a number of visible saints and believers in the judgment of men. 3/ For the formal cause, union by an explicate and implicate covenant together. 4. For the final cause, to set out God's praises.

"Part II. The Church's Government: 1. Is originally in the people's hands. 2. Which people are to elect their own officers, teachers, elders and deacons. 3. By which officers they are to rule and govern, by admitting fit members, and by watching over, admonishing, and casting out those that are bad". This is a most able defense of Congregationalism in opposition to Episcopacy, and touches with the author's peculiar power and clearness the ecclesiastical questions in discussion at that period.

Mr. BULKELEY was twice married. First to JANE ALLEN, daughter of Thomas Allen of Goddington whose nephew was Lord Mayor of London. By her he had twelve children, ten sons and two daughters. He lived eight years a widower and then married Grace Chetwood (or Chitwood). By her he had four children. She survived him and removed to New London where she bought a house in 1663, and died Apr. 23, 1669.

REV. PETER BULKELEY (Rev. Edward).
b. abt. 1583, Woodhill, Bedfordshire, Eng.
d. Mar. 9, 1659, Concord, Mass., in his 77th year.
m. 1. abt. 1613, JANE ALLEN, died abt. 1628. Daughter of Thomas Allen of Goddington.
m. 2. abt. 1636, Grace Chetwood, died Apr. 23, 1669, New London, Conn.

Issue of Rev. Peter and Jane (Allen) Bulkeley:

X. 1. EDWARD b. June 17, 1614, Odell, Eng.
2. Mary bpt. Aug. 24, 1615, died in infancy.
3. Thomas b. Apr. 11, 1617; m. Sarah, dau Rev. John Jones.
4. Nathaniel b. Nov. 29, 1618, died young.
5. John b. Feb. 17, 1620; m. Avis .....
6. Mary b. Nov. 1, 1621; died young.
7. George b. May 17, 1623. Not known to have married.
8. Daniel b. Aug. 28, 1625.
9. Jabez b. Dec. 29, 1626, died young.
10. Joseph
11. William
12. Richard

Issue of Rev. Peter and Grace (Chetwood) Bulkeley:

13. Gershom b. Dec. 6, 1636; m. Sarah Chauncey.
14. Eleizer b. abt. 1638; died without issue.
15. Dorothy b. Aug. 16, 1640. Concord, Mass.
16. Peter b. June 13, 1643. " "

REV. EDWARD BULKELEY (Rev. Peter).
b. June 17, 1614. Odell, England.
d. Jan. 2, 1696, Chelmsford, Mass., aged 82.
Buried at Concord.
m. prob. abt. 1640, ...

REV. EDWARD BULKELEY, son of Rev. Peter Bulkeley and his wife Jane Allen, was born in Odell, England, June 17, 1614, where he was chiefly aducated; emigrated to this country; was admitted a member of the First Church in Boston, 1634. Having acquired a professional education, under the instruction of his father, he was licensed to preach the Gospel and was ordained at Marshfield, Mass., 1642-3. On the death of his father, 1659, he was dismissed and installed over the church in Concord, as his successor, with an annual salary of £80. He died in the 53d year of his ministry, at Chelmsford, Jan. 2, 1696, probably while on a visit to his grandson, and was buried in Concord, aged 82.

Few records are preserved concerning his ministry or himself. He is represented by tradition to have been lame and of a feeble constitution. He was, however, greatly respected for his talents, acquirements, irreproachable character, and piety. He preached an election sermon in 1680, from 1 Samuel, 2: 30, and one before the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company in 1679, from 1 Peter, 2: 11. He also preached one in 1676 in commemoration of the safe return of Captain THOMAS WHEELER and his associates, after the battle of Brookfield. The duties of his office increasing with the growth of the town, assistance was judged necessary and the Rev. Joseph Estabrook was ordained as his colleague in 1667. His salary was also £80, of which £40 was to be paid in money, and £40 in grain; wheat to be estimated at 5s., rye at 4s., and corn at 3s. per bushel.

March 12, 1681, the town voted "That every householder that hath a team, greater or lesser, shall carry yearly one load of wood to the minister, and every other householder or votable person shall cut wood one day for the minister, and that the wood shall be equally divided to the ministers, as the selectmen shall appoint". The arrangement which the following vote specifies was made March 5, 1694: Whereas the Reverend Pastor, MR. EDWARD BULKELEY, is under such infirmities of body by reason of great age, that he is not capable of attending the work of the ministry as in times past, being also sensible of the obligations the town is under to afford him a comfortable maintenance during the time of his natural life, that thereby the people may testify their gratitude for his former services in the Gospel, they do hereby oblige the town to pay MR. BULKELEY, yearly, during his natural life, the sum of £30. in lieu of his former salary". The proposition was

assented to by MR. BULKELEY, on condition that he should have liberty to preach or not as he please.

Mr. Bulkeley married and had a family, but the date of his marriage and the name of his wife has not been ascertained.

Issue of Rev. Edward and .....(.....) Bulkeley:

X. 1. Hon. PETER b. Nov. 3, 1641; Concord, Mass. m. REBECCA (WHEELER.
2. Elizabeth b. m. 1. Rev. Joseph Emerson, 1665.
m. 2. John Brown, Esq.
3. John b. Buried at Marshfield, 1658.
4. Jane b. m. Ephraim Flint, 1683.

HON. PETER BULKELEY (Rev. Edward, Rev. Peter).
b. Nov. 3, 1641, Concord, Mass.
d. May 34, 1688, " "
m. Apr. 16, 1667, " " REBECCA WHEELER,
b. Sept. 6, 1645, at Concord.
d. Feb. 30, 1717. Daughter of Lieut. Joseph Wheeler and his wife, Sarah (Goldstone) Merriam. REBECCA married 2nd, Dec. 18, 1689, Liett. Jonathan Prescott as his 2nd wife.

HONORABLE PETER BULKELEY, eldest son of the Reverend Edward Bulkeley, was born Nov. 3, 1641; graduated from Harvard, 1660; settled in Concord, and in 1673 and the four subsequent years, represented the town in the General Court of Massachusetts. In February, 1676, he was chosen Speaker of the House of Deputies; and in August of the same year was appointed, with the Hon. William Stoughton, Agent to England, on the complaints of Georges and Mason, and reappointed in 1683. They sailed on the first mission Oct. 30, 1676. On the 27th of Feb., 1679, he was reappointed by King Charles II, with Stoughton, as Agent to England, respecting the Narragansett country. They returned Dec. 23, 1679. In 1677 he was chosen one of the Judges or Court of Assistants and re-elected eight years. He was also one of the Commissioners of the United Colonies the greater part of that time. On the 8th of Oct., 1685, he was appointed by King James II, one of the counsel of which Joseph Dudley, Esq., was President, which constituted the government of the Colonists after the charter was forfeited. In 1680, the militia of the county was divided into two regiments, and MAJOR PETER BULKELEY appointed to command one of them. This was an office in those days of great distinction. In all these and other important offices, he acquitted himself with honor and general acceptance. He was one of twenty who, in 1683, made the "million" purchase in New Hampshire, and had several grants of land for public

services. He died May 24, 1688, aged 44, and "was Buried", says Judge Sewell, "the 27th, because he could not be kept, word of which was sent to Boston the same day to prevent any going in vain to his funeral".
He married REBECCA WHEELER, only daughter of Lieut. Joseph Wheeler.

Issue of Hon. Peter and Rebecca (Wheeler) Bulkeley:

1. Edward b. Mar. 18, 1668, Concord; d. 1713 unm.
X. 2. JOSEPH b. Sept. 7, 1670; m. 1. REBECCA (JONES) MINOT.
m. 2. Silence Jeffrey.
3. John b. July 10, 1673;
4. Rebecca b. Aug. 24, 1681; m. Jonathan Prescott, Jr.

CAPT. JOSEPH BULKELEY (Hon. Peter, Rev. Edward, Rev. Peter).
b. Sept. 7, 1670, Concord, Mass.
d. 174- " "
1st. m. Mar. 19, 1695, Concord, to widow REBECCA (JONES) MINOT, b. Mar. 8, 1662-3; d. July 17, 1712. Daughter of John and Dorcas (....) Jones.
2nd. m. May 25, 1713, to Silence Jeffrey.

The will of JOSEPH BULKELEY, dated Dec. 17, 1744, mentions daughter REBECCA HUBBARD of Concord, to whom he leaves "~~10~~ five shillings old tenor, she having had before, her part of my estate".

Issue of Capt. Joseph and Rebecca (Jones) Bulkeley:
All born in Concord.

X. 1. REBECCA b. Dec. 25, 1696; m. JOSEPH HUBBARD.
2. Dorothy b. Jan. 7, 1698-9; m. Samuel Hunt.

Issue of Capt. Joseph and Silence (Jeffrey) Bulkeley:

3. John b. d. 1772, aged 69, at Groton, Mass.
4. Jane b. Dec. 22, 1713; m. Samuel Dwight, 1731.
5. Silence b. May 21, 1716.
6. Joseph b. June 4, 1719.
7. Peter b. Mar. 19, 1720-21.
8. Charles b. Oct. 28, 1724. d. unm.

REBECCA BULKELEY (Capt. Jos., Hon. Peter, Rev. EDW., Rev. Peter)
b. Dec. 25, 1696, Concord, Mass.
d. Jan. 29, 1773, Concord, Mass., in 76th year.
m. Nov. 10, 1713, Concord, JOSEPH HUBBARD, son of Jonathan and Hannah (Rice) Hubbard.

For Issue of Rebecca Bulkeley and Joseph Hubbard
See HUBBARD Family.

References: Genealogy of the Descendants of Edward Colburn. 1913.
Vital Records of Chelmsford .

EDWARD COLBORNE b. abt. 1618.
d. 1712.
m. HANNAH .....

Early in the month of September, 1635, the ship "Defence", Captain Bostock, sailed from England and arrived at Boston, October 30, after a voyage lasting fifty-four days, having amongst the passengers EDWARD COLBURN, whose age was given as seventeen years. In the same list we find the name Robert Colburn whose age is given as twenty-eight years; they may have been brothers.

Arriving in Boston EDWARD COLBURN journeyed to Ipswich where he was known as "Nathaniel Saltonstall's farmer". This may account for the fact that he did not own a farm, and the inference is that as his family increased he realized the necessity of providing for them, and knowing that the Webb farm on the river Merrimac was for sale, he purchased it and removed with his family to what is now Dracut. Here his sons grew to manhood and his daughters married, and amongst them EDWARD lived and died.

As EDWARD was the first settler on the north side of the Merrimac, it was necessary to provide against the assaults of the Indians. He erected a Garrison House, and with his seven stalwart sons and his sons-in-law he was able to protect himself from the thieving bands of Indians while aid could be summoned in time of danger when larger bands were on the warpath.

Issue of Edward and Hannah (.....) Colburn:

	1. Edward	b. abt.	1642.	d. 1675.
	2. John	b. "	1644;	m. Hannah Read.
	3. Robert	b. "	1646;	m. Mary Bishop.
X.	4. THOMAS	b. "	1648;	m. 1. Hannah Rouf or Rolfe. m. 2. Mary Richardson, 1681.
	5. Daniel	b. "	1654;	m. Sarah Blood.
	6. Hannah	b. "	1656;	m. 1. Thomas Richardson. m. 2. John Wright.
	7. Ezra	b. Mar. 16,	1658;	m. Hannah Varnum.
	8. Joseph	b. June 16,	1661;	m. Hannah .....
	9. Lydia	b. Aug. 20,	1666.	

THOMAS COLBURN (Edward).
b. abt. 1648, Ipswich.
d. before 1728.
1st. m. Aug. 6, 1672, HANNAH ROUF or ROLFE. Chelmsford.
2nd. m. Nov. 17, 1681, Mary Richardson, at Chelmsford, daughter of Captain Josiah and Remembrance (Underwood) Richardson.

Issueof Thomas and Hannah (Rouf) Colburn:

X. 1. HANNAH b. 1673; m. JOSEPH FARWELL.
2. Dea. Thomas b. May 14, 1675; m. Maria Farwell.
3. Jonathan b. May 16, 1677; d. 1693.
4. Daniel b. Jan. 19, 1679.

Issue of Thomas and Mary (Richardson) Colburn:

5. Josiah b. Mar. 15, 1681. Was first named Jonathan. m. Sarah Colburn, dau of Daniel.
6. Thomas b. Aug. 13, 1687.
7. James b. Jan. 31, 1689; m. 1. Mary Blood. m. 2. Ruth Varnum.
8. Margaret b. Mar. 13, 1691. First named Mary; d.young.
9. Jonathan b. Dec. 22, 1693; m. Phebe Davis.
10. Zachariah b. Apr. 26, 1697; m. Johanna .....
11. Mary(Mercy) bb Mar. 1, 1699.
12. Henry b. May 2, 1700.
13. Sarah b. Oct. 7, 1703.
14. Ephraim b. Apr. 24, 1706; m. Johanna Colburn, dau (of John.

HANNAH COLBURN (Thomas, Edward).
b. 1673.
d.
m. Jan. 23, 1694, at Chelmsford, JOSEPH FARWELL (Joseph, Henry); b. July 24, 1670, Chelmsford; d. 1740, Chelmsford.

For Issue of Hannah Colburn and Joseph Farwell
See FARWELL Family.

References: Cutler Genealogy, by Abner Morse, A. M.
Vital Records Watertown and Lexington.

JAMES CUTLER b.
d. abt. 1694.
1st. m. abt. 1635, ANNA ..... Buried Sept. 30, 1644.
2nd. m. Mar. 9, 1645, Mary, wid. of Thomas King.
She died Dec. 7, 1654.
3rd. m. 1660, to Phoebe, dau of John Page.

JAMES CUTLER was probably at Watertown as early as 1634, where, according to tradition he married ANNA, sister of Capt. John Grout's wife, who, together, were so reproached and tantalized in England for their Puritanism, that they resolved to seek their fortunes in New England, and came unattended by parents, husbands or lovers. ANNA was buried Sept. 30, 1644. JAMES CUTLER married second, March 9, 1645, Mary, widow of Thomas King, of Watertown. She died Dec. 7, 1654. He married 3rd, 1660, Phoebe, daughter of John Page. About 1651, he settled at Cambridge Farms (Lexington), near Concord. His will dated Nov. 24, 1684. Proved Aug. 30, 1694.

Issue of James and Anna (.....) Cutler:

1. James b. Nov. 6, 1636; m. Mrs. Lydia (Moore) Wright.
X. 2. HANNAH b. July 26, 1638; m. JOHN WINTER, Jr.
3. Elizabeth b. Jan. 28, 1640; d. young.
4. Mary b. Mar. 29, 1643; m. John Collar.

Issue of James and 3d wife, Mary (.....) Cutler:

5. Elizabeth b. July 20, 1646; m. John Parmenter, 3d.
6. Thomas b. abt. 1648; m. Abigail .....
7. Sarah b. " 1654; m. Thomas Waite.

Issue of James and 3d wife, Phoebe (Page) Cutler:

8. Joanna b. abt. 1661; m. Philip Russell.
9. John b. Mar. 19, 1663; m. Mary Stearns.
10. Samuel b. Nov. 18, 1664; d. prob. unm.
11. Jemima b. m. Zerubabel Snow.
12. Phoebe b. living in 1684, unm.

HANNAH CUTLER (James).
b. July 26, 1638, Watertown, Mass.
d.
m. abt. 1660, JOHN WINTER, Jr., b. abt. 1634; d. 1690; son of John Winter, the immigrant.

For Issue of Hannah Cutler and John Winter, Jr.,
See WINTER Family.

References: Dolor Davis, A Sketch of his Life. 1881.
By Horace Davis.
Chandler's History of New Ipswich, N. H.
Vital Records.

DOLOR DAVIS b. abt. 1593, England.
d. 1673, Barnstable, Mass.
1st. m. Mar. 29, 1624, at East Farleigh, Co. Kent, England, MARGERY WILLARD (Bapt. Nov. 1, 1602), dau of Richard Willard of Horsmondon, Co., Kent, and sister of Simon Willard. She died before 1671.
2nd. m. abt. 1671, Mrs. Joanna Bursly, dau of ~~E~~ Rev. Joseph Hull.

Mar) DOLOR DAVIS and MARGERY WILERD were maryed
1624) ye 29th day of Marche 1624.
(East Farleigh Parish Register, Co. Kent, England).

No baptisms of himself nor of his children. The place of his birth is not known. His wife MARGERY WILLARD, daughter of Richard Willard of Horsmonden, Kent, was christened Nov. 7, 1602.

The tower of the old church at East Farleigh in which DOLOR and MARGERY were married, was erected 1067.

The will of James Clarke of East Farliegh, Kent, dated 13 July, 1614, and proved 1 Nov., 1614, towards the close of which occurs this clause: "I give to DOLOR DAVIS my servant, my house and land lying in the parish of Warden the which is in the occupation of one Terrye". We learn from this that DAVIS was in the employ of James Clarke in 1614, and was of sufficient regard to be handsomely remembered in his will. This makes it probable that Amos Otis was correct in his statement that Davis was about 80 years old when he died, which which would place his birth at about 1593.

DOLOR DAVIS came to New England about 1634, settling first at Cambridge. He sent for his family, and on April 17, 1635, among those taking passage in the "Elizabeth", William Stagg, master, from London, were "MARGERET DAVIS, aged aged 32; John Davis, 9; Marie Davis, 4; and Elizabeth Davis, 1". Most of the passengers on the"Elizabeth" came from Kent county. In 1639 he was at Scituate. "DOLOR SAVIS" took the oath of fidelity to the government in Duxbury at a very early period, probably between 1636 and 1639. This oath was required of all persons coming to reside in the colony.

Mar., 1638-9 he was propounded for freeman at the General Court of Plymouth Colony but not accepted.

About 1640 he joined the church at Duxbury, of which he retained his membership till 1648, although he removed to Barnstable 1640. His being a carpenter and master builder probably helps explain why he so often changed his residence, as he found more employment in the new set-

tlements than in the older ones. By 1643 he had become a fixed resident of Barnstable and was returned in August of that year with "his sonnes" among the list of "the males that are able to bear armes from 16 years to 60 years".

1645, June 4, was sworn in as a member of the Grand Inquest of Plymouth Colony, and is marked as being "sick".

1646, June 2, was admitted freeman.

1648, Aug. 27, "DOLOR DAVIS and his wife being dismissed from the church at Duxbury was joyned to ours" at Barnstable. It is singular that they should have made Barnstable their home for over five years (perhaps eight) without severing their connection with the Duxbury church; possibly he retained his property in Duxbury and thought he might some day return to it. 3rd June, 1653, he was chosen surveyor of highways for Barnstable. 6th June, 1654, "DOLAR DAVIS" was chosen constable.

1655, removed to Concord where he remained eleven years, his children SIMON, Samuel and Ruth accompanying him.

1656, 16th 3d mo. (May), the selectmen of Groton, DOLOR DAVIS among them, asked for the remission of three years' taxes, alleging as a reason the remoteness of their position, their small numbers, and the difficulty of maintaining a minister. Their request was granted. He owned considerable property in Concord, Barnstable, and other places.

DOLOR DAVIS was possessed of some education, as may be judged by his close relations with such men as Willard and Hinckley, while his signatures were always autographs at a time when the art of writing was by no means universal.

Sometime during his residence in Concord, I suppose, his wife MARGERY died, and the old man being left alone by her death and the marriage of his three younger children, turned back to the home of his middle life, and removed to Barnstable. In 1668, "DOLAR DAVIS" and nine others were admitted as inhabitants of that town. After his return to Barnstable, he married Mrs. Joanna Bursly, daughter of Rev. JosephHull, about 1671. His will dated Sept. 13, 1672; proved July 2, 1673.

Issue of Dolor and Margery (Willard) Davis:
1st three b. Eng.; 2d three b. New England.

	1. John	b. abt. 1626;	m.	Hannah Linnell.
	2. Mary	b. " 1631;	m.	Thomas Lewis.
	3. Elizabeth	b.	d.	young.
X.	4. SIMON	b. " 1638;	m.	MARY BLOOD, 1660.
	5. Samuel	b. "	m.	Mary Meadows. (Meddowes).
	6. Ruth	b. Mar. 1644;	m.	Stephen Hall.

Lieut. SIMON DAVIS (Dolor).
b. abt. 1636, Probably at Cambridge, Mass.
d. June 14, 1713, at Concord, aged 77 years.
m. Dec. 13, 1660, at Concord, MARY BLOOD, b. July 13, 1640; d. 1717, at Concord. Daughter of James and Ellen(.....) Blood.

SIMON DAVIS settled at Concord. He was Deputy at the General Court, 1689-90-93-1705, and held other respondible positions. He was a Lieutenant and was in command at Brookfield in 1675, after Captain WHEELER was wounded and thereby disabled. (See Narrative of Brookfield Fight by Capt. THOMAS WHEELER, under CAPTAIN THOMAS WHEELER Family). His gravestone was still standing in Concord, 1881. His original will is on file at East Cambridge.

Issue of Lieut. Simon and Mary (Blood) Davis:

1. Dr. Simon b. Oct. 3, 1661; m. 1. Elizabeth Woodhouse. m. 2. Mary Wood.
2. Mary b. Oct. 13, 1663; m. Deliverance Wheeler of Stow.
3. Sarah b. Mar. 11, 1665; m. Thomas Wheeler, 1695.
X. 4. JAMES b. Jan. 19, 1668; m. ANN SMEDLEY, 1701.
5. Eleanor b. Oct. 23, 1672; m. Samuel Hunt.
6. Ebenezer b. June 1, 1676; m. Dinah .....
7. Hannah b. Apr. 1, 1679; m. Samuel Blood.

JAMES DAVIS (Lieut. Simon, Dolor).
b. Jan. 19, 1668, Concord, Mass.
d. Sept. 16 or 18, 1727.
m. Mar. 4, 1700, at Concord, by Justice Minott, to ANN SMEDLEY, b. Dec. 13, 1676; d. May 31, 1761, according to Concord Vital Records, "Widow in 85th year of her Life". According to the Main Street Burying Ground record, she died June, 1760, in the 79th year of her age. She was daughter of John and Sarah (Wheeler) Smedley.

Issue of James and Ann (Smedley) Davis:
All born in Concord.

1. James b. Oct. 14, 1701; d. 1727 or 1729.
2. Ruth b. Sept 16, 1703.
X. 3. THOMAS b. Nov. 25, 1704-5; m. SARAH JONES, 1725.
4. Joseph b. Jan. 1, 1707-8.
5. Ann b. Mar. 18, 1709-10.
6. Benjamin b. Apr. 13, 1712.
7. Zaccharian b. May 31, 1715; m. Lydia Hubbard, 1743.
8. Esther b. Sept 9, 1717; m. John Laughton.

CAPT. THOMAS DAVIS (James, Simon, Dolor).
b. Nov. 25, 1705, Concord.
d. Nov. 18, 1786, Concord.
m. 1725 (?) at Concord, SARAH JONES b. 1709;
d. Apr. 27, 1783, aged 74 years.
Daughter of .....

THOMAS DAVIS resided at Concord, where hw was a Captain.

Issue of Capt. Thomas and Sarah (Jones) Davis:

1. James	b. July 17, 1734,	Concord.	m. Mary Wheeler.
2. Thomas	b. May 3, 1737,	"	m.
3. Jonathan	b. Mar. 20, 1743,	"	m. Sarah Melven.
4. Nathan	b. Apr. 25, 1744,	"	m. Mary Blood.
X. 5. JOSIAH	b. May 29, 1750,	"	m. ABIGAIL HUBBARD.
6. Amos (?)	b. 1752,	Groton?	died 1834, aged 82.
7. Abel	b. Dec. 25, 1755,	Concord;	m. Lovina Hosmer.
8. Joel	b. July 31, 1759,	"	died 1785, aged 26.

JOSIAH DAVIS (Thomas, James, Simon, Dolor).
b. May 29, 1750, Concord, Mass.
d. Feb. 17, 1815, New Ipswich, N. H.
m. 1772, ... ABIGAIL HUBBARD, b. Aug. 26, 1754, Concord; d. Oct. 19, 1844. Daughter of Thomas and Abigail (Brown) Hubbard.

JOSIAH DAVIS came to New Ipswich at about the time of his majority and settled near the S. E. corner of the town. He was interested in the cotton factory maintained for several years in the early part of the nineteenth century, and using the water-power later utilized by Walker's woodturning industry. He responded to the Concord alarm, and later served under Captain Silas Wright.

The "Roll/ of the Men who Marched from New Ipswich before Daylight on the Morning of Apr. 20, 1775", attested by their Captain, is preserved among the State Archives. Among the list is the name of JOSIAH DAVIS. (Chandler's History of New Ipswich. pp74 and 75).

"In the Company of Capt. Silas Wright of Stoddard", appears the name of JOSIAH DAVIS. Capt. Silas Wright was under command of Lieut. Col. Thomas Heald of New Ipswich. Francis Fletcher, the adjutant, being also from New Ipswich. (Chandler's History of New Ipswich. p. 89).

Issue of Josiah and Abigail (Hubbard) Davis:
Probably all born in New Ipswich.

2045394

1. Josiah b. May 23, 1773.
2. Abigail b. Dec. 1, 1775; m. Thomas Danforth.
3. Jonathan b. Nov. 5, 1776; d. Mar. 29, 1814.
4. Rebecca b. Dec. 7, 1778.
5. Lucy b. Apr. 19, 1781; m. Jonathan Barratt.
6. Thomas b. Mar. 26, 1783; d. Mar. 15, 1809.
7. Joel b. May 12, 1785; m. 1. Rebecca Adams.
   m. 2. Orpha Stearns.
8. Moses b. Dec. 10, 1787; m. Louise Wilkins.
9. Lucinda b. Feb. 18, 1791; m. Jesse Stearns.
10. Clarissa b. July 18, 1793; d. Sept. 9, 1815.
11. George b. Dec. 1, 1795; d. May 10, 1813.
12. Charles b. Sept 21, 1797.
13. Cyrus b. Feb. 15, 1800; m. Mary Appleton, 1823.
X. 14. CYRENE b. " " " m. JOSEPH FARWELL, 1819.

CYRENE DAVIS (Josiah, Thomas, James, Simon, Dolor).
b. Feb. 15, 1800, New Ipswich, N. H.
d. Dec. 12, 1879, Gold Hill, Colorado.
m. Nov. 9, 1819, JOSEPH FARWELL, b. May 14, 1790, at Fitchburg, Mass.; d. Mar. 5, 1875, Amboy, Illinois. Son of Edmund and Mary (Russell) Farwell.

For Issue of Cyrene Davis and Joseph Farwell
See FARWELL Family.

Reference: Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.

WALTER EDMANDS b.
d. July 13, 1667.
m. prob. in England, DOROTHY .....
She died Sept. 14, 1671.

WALTER EDMANDS, in Concord, a freeman, 22 May, 1639. Removed with his wife DOROTHY and was of , Charlestown church, 1652. Most of his children were no doubt born in England. WALTER EDMANDS was "Apprenticed in England to the distilling of strong liquors", (per petition in Court files). His will, May 30, 1667. His wife and son John were made executors, but Joshua, Daniel and DAUGHTER POTTER were named.

Issue of Walter and Dorothy (.....) Edmands:

1. Joshua b. abt. 1624; m. 1. Mary Willard.
m. 2. Elizabeth Palgrave.
X. 2. MARY b. abt. 1626; m. LUKE POTTER.
3. Daniel b. " 1630; m. Mary Sprague.
4. Elizabeth b. m. Richard Miles, 1659.
5. John b. July 3, 1640; m. Hannah Dady.

MARY EDMANDS (Walter).
b. abt. 1626.
d. 1710, Concord.
m. 1744, LUKE POTTER, as his second wife.

For Issue of Mary Edmands and Luke Potter
See POTTER Family

References: Genealogy of the Farnham Family.
By Rev. John Marshall Willoughby Farnham, D.D.
Andover Vital Records:

RALPH FARNUM b. abt. 1603.
d. Jan. 8, 1691-2, Andover.
m. ALICE .....b. abt. 1607.

Ralph Farnham or Farnum from London, sailed from Southampton, England, April 6, 1635, in the brig "James", and after a voyage of fifty-eight days, landed in Boston, June 3, 1635, aged thirty-two. His wife's name was ALICE, aged twenty-eight. They brought three children with them.

Issue of Ralph and Alice (.....) Farnum:

X. 1. MARY b. 1628, England; m. DANIEL POOR.
2. Thomas b. 1631, " m. Elizabeth Sibborns.
3. Ralph b. 1633, " m. Elizabeth Holt.
4. Sarah b. Andover; m. George Abbott.
5. John b. 1640, " m. Rebecca Kent.
6.

MARY FARNUM (Ralph).
b. 1628, England.
d. Feb. 3, 1714, Andover, Mass., aged 85 years.
m. Oct. 20, 1650, in Boston, Mass., DANIEL POOR, the immigrant.

For Issueof Mary Farnum and Daniel Poor
See POOR Family.

References: History of Cambridge. 1877.
By Lucius R. ~~Page~~ Paige.
History of Lexington. 1913.
By Charles Hudson.

DAVID FISKE b. England.
d. abt. 1661-2, Watertown, Mass.
m. .... SARAH SMITH, daughter of Edmund Smith of Wrentham, County Suffolk, Eng. She probably died be before her husband.

DAVID FISKE, who probably came to America in 1636, settled at Watertown, admitted freeman, March, 1637, and Selectman 1640 and 1643. His will, dated Sept. 10, 1660, and proved Jan. 22, 1662, makes no mention of his wife, but mentions only his daughter Fitch and son DAVID, the latter being his "sole executor and residuary legatee". To this son were given the house, lands, cattle and chattels of the father, and on August 6, 1673, the son sold the homestead thus inherited and two lots of land all located at Watertown, to John Coolidge.

Issue of David and Sarah (Smith) Fiske:

X. 1. DAVID b. abt. 1624, England; m. 1. Lydia Cooper.
m. 2. SEABORNE WILSON.
2. Martha b. " m. Thomas Fitch.

DAVID FISKE (David).
b. 1624. England.
d. Feb. 14, 1710. Lexington, Mass.
1st. m. 1646, Lydia Cooper, d. Nov. 29, 1654.
2nd. m. Sept 6, 1655, at Cambridge, Mass., SEABORNE WILSON who died Jan. 12, 1721. Daughter of Theophilus Wilson. Seaborne died at Woburn.

DAVID FISKE (David) was admitted freeman May 26, 1647, and early settled at Cambridge Farms, now Lexington. Here he headed the Subscription list for building a meeting house in 1672; was the first Town Clerk, and one of the Selectmen. On Oct. 16, 1676, he and his wife SEABORNE sold to Samuel Page, 149 acres in Watertown, which had been granted formerly to his father, DAVID FISKE. His will was dated Jan. 23, 1708, and proved Dec. 30, 1711; mentions his wife SEABORNE, his son Nicholas Wyeth, "my daughter being dead", children David, ELIZABETH, Anna and Abigail, and his cousin Samuel Stone, the son of Deacon Samuel Stone. His estate was inventoried at £405. 17s. 6d. He was a wheelwright.

Issue of David and Lydia (Cooper) Fiske:
Issue by both wives born in Cambridge.

1. Sarah b. May 8, 1646-7. d. 1647.
2. Lydia b. Apr. 29, 1647; m. Nicholas Wyeth.
3. David b. 1648; d. 1650.
4. David b. m. Sarah Day.
5. Ephraim b. Aug. 13, 1653; d. 1653.

Issue of David and Seaborne (Wilson) Fiske:

6. Seaborne b. died young.
X. 7. ELIZABETH bpt. before 1658; m. JOHN RUSSELL of Cambridge.
8. Sarah " " " d. young.
9. Hannah " Mar. 27, 1659. m. Timothy Carter.
10. Abigail b. Feb. 1, 1674; m. Henry Baldwin of Woburn.

ELIZABETH FISKE (David, David).
bpt. before 1658, Cambridge, Mass.
d.
m. abt. 1670; JOHN RUSSELL b. Sept. 11, 1645;
son of William and Martha Russell.

For Issue of Elizabeth Fiske and John Russell,
See RUSSELL Family.

References: Hubbard-Thompson Memorial. 1914.
By Enenezer Hubbard and Mary Thompson, his wife.
One Thousand Years of Hubbard History. 1895.
Compiled by Edward Warren Day/
Vital Records of Massachusetts.

GEORGE HUBBARD b. in south-eastern England.
d. 1683, Guilford, Conn.
m. abt. 1624, in England, MARY BISHOP,
Daughter of John and Ann Bishop.

GEORGE HUBBARD, born in southeastern England, came to America in 1635, first settling at Watertown, Mass. After living two years there, he removed to a place on the Connecticut River, afterwards called Weathersfield. He was a skilful surveyor.

1638, Apr. 5. Given permission to trade with the Indians.
1639, Representative to General Court of Connecticut.
1639, one of the original settlers of Milford, Conn.
1644, Jan. 15. Joined the church.
1648, (abt.), Sold his lands at Milford and removed to Guilford, the home of his father-in-law, where he took a prominent part in public affairs.
1649, Apr. 24. GEORGE HUBBARD was fined £10."for exchanging a gun with an Indian".
1650. Was chosen Magistrate's Assistant.
1652-5-7-8-9-60-62 was Deputy to General Court.
1666. Chosen Town Surveyor.
1670, May. The General Court invested him with authority to "joyne persons in marriage".
1683, died at Guilford, Conn.
He is said to have married MARY BISHOP, daughter of John and Anne Bishop.

Issue of George and Mary (Bishop) Hubbard:

	1. Mary	b. Eng. abt.	1625;	m. John Fowler.
X.	2. JOHN	b. " "	1630;	m. Mary Merriam. (?)
	3. Sarah	b.	1634;	m. Daniel Harrison.
	4. Hannah	b.	1637;	m. Jacob Melyen.
	5. Elizabeth	b.	1638;	m. John Norton.
	6. Abigail	b.	1640;	m. Humphrey Spinning.
	7. Daniel	b.		m. Elizabeth Jordan.
	8. William	b. youngest son.		m. Abigail Dudley.

JOHN HUBBARD (George).
b. abt. 1630, England.
d. 1703, at the home of his son Isaac at Hatfield.
m. abt. 1649, MARY MERRIAM.

1661. JOHN HUBBARD lived at Hadley, Mass.
1661, Mar. 26. Made a freeman.
1664-76-78-82, was a Selectman of Hadley.
1683. Removed across theRiver to Hatfield where he spent the remainder of his life.
1689. Was Lieutenant of Hatfield Military Company.

Issue of John and Mary (Merriam) Hubbard:
First four born Wethersfield, Conn.

1. Mary b. Jan. 27, 1651. d. young.
2. John b. Apr. 12, 1655; m. Mary Wright.
3. Hannah b. Dec. 5, 1656; d. 1662.
X. 4. JONATHAN b. Jan. 3, 1658; m. Hannah RICE.
Born in Hadley, Mass.
5. Daniel bb.Mar. 9, 1661; m. Esther Rice.
6. Mercy b. Feb. 23, 1664; m. Jonathan Boardman.
7. Isaac b. Jan. 16, 1667; m. Anne Warner.
8. Mary b. Apr. 10, 1669; m. Dea. Warner of Harwich.
9. Sarah b. Nov. 12, 1672; m. Samuel Cowles.

JONATHAN HUBBARD (John, George).
b. Jan. 3, 1658, Wethersfield, Conn.
d. July 17, 1738, Concord, Mass.
m. June 15, 1681, in Concord, HANNAH RICE b. 1658; d. Apr. 9, 1747; dau of Samuel and Elizabeth (King) Rice of Sudbury.

When a lad JONATHAN HUBBARD went to live with his uncle, Robert Merriam, in Concord, Mass. Robert Merriam had no children and bequeathed to "my cozen JONATHAN HUBBARD who lives with me, 20 vshillings". Mrs. Mary (Sheafe) Merriam, Robert's widow, in her will Feb. 11, 1687, said: "I give to my cousin Jonathan Hubbard who liveth now in my house with me, all my housings and land in Concord which my husband gave to me and the meadow which I bought of John Miller, and a wood lot which was my husband's that I bought againe, to him and his heirs forever". She also left legacies to other nephews and nieces on both the Merriam and Sheafe sides. RObert Merriam's father was a cloth merchant in Hadlow, County Kent, England.

Issue of Jonathan and Hannah (Rice) Hubbard:
All born in Concord, Mass.

1. Mary b. Apr. 3, 1682; m. Daniel Davis.
2. Jonathan b. June 18, 1683; m. Rebecca Brown.
3. Hannah b. Apr. 30, 1685; m. John Temple.
4. Samuel b. Apr. 27, 1687; m. 1. Sarah Clark, 1709.
m. 2. Prudence Temple.

X. 5. JOSEPH b. Feb. 8, 1688; m. REBECCA BULKELEY.
6. Elizabeth b. June 16, 1691; m. Samuel Haywood.
7. John b. Mar. 12, 1692; m. 1. Hannah Blood.
m. 2. Azubah Moore.
8. Daniel b. Nov. 20, 1694; m. Dorothy Dakin.
9. Thomas b. Aug. 27, 1696; m. Mary Fletcher.
10. Abigail b. Jan. 23, 1698; m. Samuel Eletcher.
11. Ebenezer b. Dec. 28, 1700; m. 1. Mary Conant.
m. 2. Mary Billings.

JOSEPH HUBBARD (Jonathan, John, George).
b. Feb. 8, 1688, Concord, Mass.
d. Apr. 10, 1768, " "
m. Nov. 10, 1713, at Concord, REBECCA BULKELEY, b. Dec. 25, 1696, Concord; d. Jan. 29, 1772, in her 76th year. Daughter of Capt. Joseph and Rebecca (Jones) Minot, widow of James Minot) Bulkeley.

JOSEPH HUBBARD was called "Captain" and on his gravestone in the Central graveyard in Concord, still standing (1894), it reads that "he was a loving husband, a kind father in life, and at death greatly lamented".

Issue of Joseph and Rebecca (Bulkeley) Hubbard:
All born in Concord.

1. Joseph b. Jan. 11, 1714; m. Abigail Brown.
2. Rebecca b. July 11, 1717.
3. Elizabeth b. Sept 23, 1720; m. 1. Isaael Howe.
m. 2. Stephen Barrett.
4. Lucy b. Dec. 14, 1722; died young.
5. Abigail b. Feb. 20, 1724; m. David Howe.
6. Peter b. Nov. 14, 1727; m. Mary Adams.
7. Lucy b. June 8, 1730; m. John Adams.
X. 8. THOMAS b. June 8, 1730; m. ABIGAIL BROWN.
9. Hannah b. Jan. 18, 1735.

THOMAS HUBBARD (Joseph, Jonathan. John, George).
b. June 8, 1730, Concord, Mass.
d. Oct. 12, 1810, Concord. "Captain THOMAS HUBBARD died Oct. 12, 1810, Aet. 80".
m. Nov. 1, 1753, by Rev. Mr. Bliss, ABIGAIL BROWN, b. Apr. 9, 1733; d. May 4, 1809, aged 77 years; daughter of Ephraim and Abigail (Wheeler) Brown.

CAPTAIN HUBBARD, THOMAS, Capt. 4th co., 3d Middlesex Co., regt. of Mass. militia; list of officers; commissioned March 27, 1776. (Mass. Soldiers and Sailors in Rev. War.).

HUBBARD, THOMAS. Lists of men appearing the heading "Hartwell Brook in the first Everidge"; said Hubbard, Captain, appears among persons reported to have contributed cash at the time of taking (Gen.) Burgoyne in 1777; reported as having paid $5; also among men forming the third guard at Cambridge in 1778, and among men in a detachment with Col. Thatcher (year not given); also, resignation dated Concord, June 4, 1780, signed by said HUBBARD, Captain, 4th co., Col. Francis Faulkner's (3d Middlesex Co.) regt., resigning his commission on account of the advancement of a junior officer above him; resignation accepted in Council June 17, 1780. (ibid).

Issue of Thomas and Abigail (Brown) Hubbard:
All born in Concord.

X. 1. ABIGAIL b. Aug. 26, 1754; m. JOSIAH DAVIS.
2. Rebecca b. Dec. 22, 1757; m. Abijah Warren.
3. Jonathan b. Oct. 28, 1761; d. Apr. 28, 1776.
4. Thomas b. July 16, 1766; d. Jan. 3, 1767.
5. Thomas b. Nov. 14, 1767; m. 1. Rebecca Wheeler.
m. 2. Rebecca Prescott.
6. Lucy b. Aug. 16, 1775; m. John Rice.

ABIGAIL HUBBARD (Thomas, Joseph, Jonathan, John, George).
b. Aug. 26, 1754, Concord, Mass.
d. Oct. 19, 1844. Prob. at New Ipswich, N. H.
m. abt. 1772, to JOSIAH DAVIS, b. May 29, 1750, Concord; d. Feb. 17, 1815, New Ipswich, N. H.; son of Thomas and Sarah (Jones) Davis.

For Issue of Abigail Hubbard and Josiah Davis
See DOLOR DAVIS Family.

Reference: Watertown Genealogies, p. 333.

WILLIAM LEARNED b. England.
d. Mar. 1, 1645-6, Woburn, Mass.
m. in England Judith (?) .....

WILLIAM LEARNED was admitted freeman, May 14, 1634, and his name and that of his wife "Goodeth" (Judith or Goodwife ?) are the first two on the list of members of the present First Church of Charlestown.

"1633, 10 mo., day 6, WILLIAM LEARNED and GOODETH his wife were admitted".

The following extract from the town records of Charlestown is an evidence of how highly he was esteemed for his intelligence and virtue:
"1638, 28, 2d month, Mr Increase Nowell, Mr. Zachariah Simms, Mr. John Green, Mr. Jogn Harvard, Lift. Ralph Sprague and WILLIAM LEARNED were desired to consider of some things tending toward a body of laws". (Records, p. 20).

He was a subscriber to the town orders for Woburn drawn up at Charlestown, Dec. 18, 1640; was one of the seven original members of the church in Woburn, which was gathered Aug. 14, 1642-3; was one of the first board of Selectmen chosen April 13, 1644, and was reelected the following year. He was also elected Constable (who was in those days collector of taxes), for the years 1644 and 1645. He died in Woburn March 1, 1645-6, two days before the third election of town officers. He left a widow who had an annuity during her widowhood. His accounts as collector, were in part settled by his son ISAAC, September 29, 1646, and finally settled October 1, 1648. His son ISAAC was doubtless an only child, born in England, and went with his father from Charlestown to Woburn.

Issue of William and Judith (?) (.....) Learned:

X. ISAAC born in England.

ISAAC LEARNED (William).
b. England.
d. Nov. 27, 1657, Chelmsford, Mass.
m. July 9, 1646, MARY STEARNS, died Jan. 8 or 9, 1663. Daughter of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns. She married 2nd, on June 9, 1662, John Burg, late of Weymouth.

The marriage of ISAAC LEARNED is recorded in Woburn, as follows: "ISAAC LARNED and MARY STARNES, Married 9, 5mo., 1646". In the county record the names are LEARND and STERNES. He settled first at Woburn. In 1653 he sold his house and lands and moved to to Chelmsford, where he was Selectman, and where he died.

Issue of Isaac and Mary (Steames) Learned:

1. Mary b. Aug. 7, 1647, Woburn; m. Moses Barron.
X. 2. HANNAH b. Aug. 24, 1649; m. Ens. Joseph FARWELL.
3. William b. Oct. 1, 1650; "eldest son".
4. Sarah b. Oct. 28, 1653; m. Jonathan Barrett.
5. Isaac b. Sept 16, 1655; Chelmsford.
6. Benobi b. Nov. 29, 1757; "

HANNAH LEARNED (Isaac, William).
b. Aug. 24, 1649, Woburn.
d.
m. ..... 1666, ENSIGN JOSEPH FARWELL of Chelmsford, son of Henry and Olive (Welby) Farwell.

For Issue of Hannah Learned and Ensign Joseph Farwell, See FARWELL Family.

Reference: Charlestown Genealogies and Estates.
By Thomas Bellows Wyman.

ROBERT LONG embarked in the "Defence" with wife and ten children, also servant Lucy Mercer, from Dunstable, Bedfordshire, England, July 7, 1635; was an inhabitant of Charlestown, 1635; admitted to the church 17 2mo., 1636; innholder; he married second, Elizabeth ..... who was aged thirty in 1635. She was admitted to the church with her husband, and died May May 29, 1687, aged 84 years. He died Jan. 9, 1663.

Issue of Robert Long and .....(.....)

1. Michael aged 20 in 1635; m. Joanne .....
2. Sarra " 18 " " m. Abraham Hill.
3. Robert " 16 " " m. Elizabeth Hawkins.
X. 4. ELIZABETH " 12 " " m. JAMES PARKER, 1643.
5. Ann " 10 " " m. James Converse.
6. Mary " 9 " " m. S. Kempthorn.
7. Rebecca " 8 " " m. Elias Row.
8. Jo (John) " 6 " " m. Abigail Norton.
9. Zachary " 4 " " m. 1. Sarah Tidd.
m. 2. Mary Burr.
m. 3. Sarah Moore.
10. Joshua " 3 " " grad. Harvard Coll., 1653.

Issue of Robert and Elizabeth (.....) Long:

11. Hannah b. Mar. 2, 1637; m. H. Cookery.
12. Ruth b. ..... m. William Walley.
13. Deborah b. Aug. 10, 1642.

ELIZABETH LONG (Robert).
b. abt. 1623.
d.
m. May 23, 1643, CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER.

For Issue of Elizabeth Long and Captain James Parker
See PARKER Family.

References: Pioneers of Massachusetts. 1900
By Charles Henry Pope.
Andover Vital Records.

JOHN LOVEJOY b. abt. 1623. Died Nov. 7, 1690, Andover.
1st. m. Jan. 1, 1651, at Ipswich, to MARY OSGOOD b. 1633, Eng; d. July 15, 1675, Andover. Dau of Christopher and Mary (Everatt) Osgood.
2nd m. Feb. 12, 1676, Hannah Prichard, Andover.

JOHN LOVEJOY of Andover, Mass., Proprietor, 1650. Freeman. Signed petition to the General Court at Boston asking relief from the aggressions of Cambridge and Billerica on the bounds of the town of Andover. His will dated Sept., codicil, Oct. 23, 1690, bequeaths to wife Hannah with whom he had lived in a married condition about thirteen years, abundant provision, referring to marriage contract. Portion already given to William, "eldest son now living", to other sons Christopher, Nathaniel, Joseph, Ebenezer; to daughters Sarah Johnson, ANN BLANCHER, and abigail and Deborah Lovejoy. Refers to son Benjamin for whom certain lands had been intended, and to grandson John Lovejoy. Desires his brother, Thomas Osgood, and sons William and Joseph Lovejoy, to have charge of son Ebenezer and granddaughter Frances. In 1669 he deposed that he was aged about 47 years.

Issue of John and Mary (Osgood) Lovejoy:

1. Mary b. Apr. 11, 1652; m. Joseph Wilson, 1670.
2. Sarah b. " " 1654; m. William Johnson, 1678.
3. John b. Feb. 9, 1655; m. Naomi Hoyt, 1678. d 1680.
4. William b. Apr. 21, 1657; m. Mary Farnum 1680.
X. 5. ANNE b. Dec. 21, 1659; m. JONATHAN BLANCKETT.
6. Christopher b. Mar. 1, 1661; m. Sarah Russ.
7. Joseph b. Feb. 8, 1662; m. Sarah Prichard. 1685.
8. Benjamin b. Dec. 4, 1664; d. 1689.
9. Nathaniel b. May 29, 1667; m. Dorothy Hoyt. 1693.
10. Abigail b. Aug. 20, 1669; m. Nehemiah Abbott, 1691.
11. Deborah b. Nov. 4, 1671.
12. Ebenezer b. Jan. 22, 1673; m. Mary Foster, 1693.

ANN LOVEJOY (John).
b. Dec. 21, 1659, Andover.
d. Feb. 29, 1723 in her 65th year, in Andover.
m. May 26 , 1685. in Andover, JONATHAN BLANCHARD, son of Samuel and Mary (Sweetser) Blanchard.

For Issue of Anne Lovejoy and Jonathan Blanchard
See BLANCHARD Family.

Reference: Watertown Genealogies. 1855.
By Henry Bond, M. D.

HUGH MASON b. abt. 1605.
d. Oct. 10, 1678, Watertown, Mass. aged 73.
m. abt. 1634, in England, ESTHER .....
She died May 21, 1692.

HUGH MASON, aged 28, and wife ESTHER aged 22, embarked in the "Francis" of Ipswich, John Cutting, master, the last of April, 1634. CAPTAIN HUGH MASON, a tanner, one of the first settlers of Watertown, was admitted freeman March 4, 1634-5; was representative 1644-45-60-61-64-67-74-75-76-77. He was Selectman twenty-nine years, between 1639 and 1678 inclusive. A Lieutenant as early as 1649, and made captain May 5, 1652. He was, for many years, one of the three Commissioners appointed by the County Court, to determine small cases. (This was before the appointment of Justices of the Peace). Oct. 30, 1657, he was appointed by the Courts one of a committee to attend to the defects in several bridges in the county. In May, 1658, upon the request of the inhabitants of Watertown, he was "empowered to solemnize marriages at Watertown". Apr., 1658, he was, by the County Court, made one of the committee on the house of correction. Dec. 18, 1660, was appointed on a commission to take account of John Steadman, County Treasurer, and make a levy, etc. It has been conjectured that he was a brother of Captain John Mason the distinguished Pequot warrior. He died Oct. 10, 1678, aged 73. His wife ESTHER died May 1, 1692.

Issue of Hugh and Esther (.....) Mason:
Probably all born at Watertown.

X. 1. HANNAH b. Sept. 23, 1636; m. JOAHUA BROOKS.
2. Ruth b. .... buried Dec. 17, 1640.
3. Mary b. Dec. 18, 1640; m. Rev. Joseph Estabrooks.
4. John b. Jan. 1, 1644; m. Elizabeth Hammond.
5. Joseph b. Aug. 10, 1646; m. Mary Fisk.
6. Daniel b. Feb. 12, 1648.
7. Sarah b. Sept. 25, 1651; m. Andrew Gardner.

HANNAH MASON (Capt. Hugh).
b. Sept. 23, 1636, Watertown, Mass.
d.
m. Oct. 17, 1653, at Watertown, Capt JOSHUA BROOKS, eldest son of Capt. Thomas Brooks, first of Watertown and later of Concord.

For Issue of Hannah Mason and Joshua Brooks,
See BROOKS Family.

49

M E R R I A M .

From MERRIAM Genealogy In England and America,
by Charles Henry Pope, Boston, Mass. 1906.

Hadlow, the family home w here theprecious will which connects Old and New England together for this family was made, is four miles northeast of Tonbridge, and very near Tudeley. It lies in the Weald and has no special loca l attractions except Hadlow Castle, whose elegant mansion and lofty tower are very interesting and quite put its warlike features out of mind. Fruit, wheat, hops, and the sheep industry in a small way occupy the people. The country is beautiful and homelike.

The will was dated 8 Sept., 1635. Proved 27 Oct., 1635. (Consistory of Rochester.) He calls himself "William Merriam of Hadlowe in the County of Kent Clothier". He mentions his daughters Susanna, Margaret, Joane, and Sara; w ife Sara; son Joseph Merriam, (Note. This Joseph Merriam was born abt. 1600 and died Jan. 1, ~~1640~~-1640-1 in New England. He married in England about 1633, Sara, daughter of John and probably Frances Jeffries ~~of~~ Goldstone. After her husband's death, Sara married 2nd, about 1642-3 Lieut. Joseph Wheeler. She died Mar. 13, 1670-1. See Joseph Wheeler Family.) "I will to George Merriam my sonne five pounds and to his daughter Mary my god-daughter five shillings". To William Howe, grandchild and "to every child of his father Thomas Howe which he had ~~by~~ by my daughter his late deceased wife;" "to William Merriam my grande hild sonne of the said Joseph my son"; "To Robert Merriam my sonne"; son Robert named as "full and sole Executor". The will was signed by the mark of William Merriam.

There was also found the Will of "Robert Piper of Tonbridge in the Countie of Kent, Clothier," dated 11 of June, 1616, proved 3 Aug., 1616. in which he appoints "Daniel Piper my brother and William Merryam my brother-in-law to be overseers" ~~[illegible]~~ of his will.

Thewill of Robert Goldstone of Tonbridge in the county of Kent, dated 10 April, 1637, proved 16 May, leaves "To Sara the wife of Joseph Merria m of Tewdly, Clothier, my sister, Ten shillings" also giving to her children by name, each six pounds.

GEORGE MERRIAM b. abt. 1603, England.
d. Dec. 29, 1675, Concord, Mass.
m. Oct. 16, 1627, at Tunbridge, Kent, England, Susanna Raven.

1641, June 2, (first mention in this country) was made freeman at Concord. He must have been here some ~~tim~~time before this date to have become a member of the church, which was then a prerequisite to freemanship.

50

M E R R I A M .

The will of "George Merriam of Concord in New England in the c ounty of Middlesex" dated Oct. 8, 1675, proved Apr. 4, 1676, mentions his ~~living~~ children ~~by name~~ daughters by name. The last paragraph reads:

"I give to my sonne Samuel my housing & lands joyneing thereunto, containing three lots, being in quantity thirty acres more or less, & six acres meadow in ~~the~~ the Town meadow, with two acres of upland thereto adjoyneing, & twelve of meadow in Elm brook meadow, with four acres of swamp & upland joyneing thereto, & two acres in Cedar swamp, provided that this my son Samuel do well provide for comfortable maintenance of his mother during her natural life, & take care for her decent buryall ~~on~~ deceased My will also is that if Susan my wife for her greater c onvenience shall choose to live with any of her daughters, or any other place in Concord, that then my said son Samuel shall allow five ~~pou~~ pounds p ann to his mother in such provisions as are meet for her in the place ~~where~~ she shall from time to time be in Also I appoint my said son Samuel Executor of this last will and testament."

Issue of George and Susanna (Raven) Merriam:
First five b. in Tunbridge, Eng. Last four b. in Concord. The sixth child uncertain.

1. Mary b. 1628. d. young.
2. Mary b. 1630. d. 1646, Concord.
3. Susan b. m. John Scotchford.
4. Elizabeth b. 1635. d. 1638.
5. Joseph b. 1637. d. young.
6. Sarah b. 1639. m. 1. Wm. Hall. 2. ..... Cove.
7. Elizabeth b. 1641. m. Henry West.
8. SAMuel b. 1643 m. Elizabeth Townsend.
9. Abigail b. 164- m. Thomas Bateman.
10. Hannah b. 164- m. 1. Henry Axtell. 2. Wm. Taylor.

SAMUEL MERRIAM (George)
b. July 21, 1643, Concord, Mass.
d. after 1705.
m. Dec. 22, 1669, at Lynn, Elizabeth dau of Thomas and Mary ( ) Townsend.
Elizabeth died Nov. 19, 1705.

SAMUEL MERRIAM resided at Concord. Was admitted freeman, Mar. 22, 1690.

M E R R I A M .

Issue of Samuel and Elizabeth (Townsend) Merriam:

1. Mary b. Sept. 30, 1671. m. .....Gates.
2. Elizabeth b. Oct. 5, 1673. m. John Farrar.
3. SARAH b. Aug. 18, 1675. m. Edward Wheeler.
4. Susanna b. Aug. 15, 1677. m. John Fox.
5. Samuel b. Oct. 17, 1679. m. Abiel Lee.
6. Hannah b. Feb. 16, 1683. m. Nathaniel Fox.
7. Abigail b. Oct. 19, 1684. m. Mr. Marble of Stowe.

SARAH MERRIAM (Samuel, George.)
b. Aug. 18, 1675.
d. Oct. 25, 1738.
m. Nov. 23, 1697 Edward Wheeler, son of John and Sarah (Larkin) Wheeler, b. July 17, 1669. d. Feb. 17, 1773, Concord.

For Issue of Sarah Merriam and Edward Wheeler see WHEELER Family.

References: Abraham Mooar of Andover and his Descendants. By George Mooar, (Oakland, California), 1901.
Vital Records of Andover, Mass.

ABRAHAM MOOAR b.
d. Apr. 13, 1706, of fever, at Andover.
m. Dec. 14, 1687, at Andover, PRISCILLA POORE, by the Rev. Thomas Barnard, said to be the second marriage solemnized there by a minister. She was born June 23, 1667, and was the daughter of Daniel and Mary (Farnum) Poore.
m. 2d, Mehitabel Lovejoy.

Whence and when ABRAHAM MOOAR came to America, has not been ascertained. He is mentioned in a list "of all the male persons of Andover from sixteen years old that tooke oath of alegance February; 11; 1678". Recorded in Ipswich Deeds, Vol. IV, p. 237. He was on the tax list of Andover, 1686. On the 6th October, 1687, Thomas and Sarah Abbott granted to him "all that parcel of upland lying in the township of Andover on the west side of the Shawshin River containing by estimate, twenty acres be the same more or less, bounded on the North with the land of Samuel Blanchard and on the East with the land of John Frie, sen., on the South with marked trees, the South Easterly corner tree being a marked white oak and the South West corner there is a blackbush marked, the West side of the land is partly bounded with the land of Stephen Osgood". His name appears on a rate list for the minister in 1692, among those belonging to the South End of the town.

In April, 1701, he with others bought a tract of about 3,000 acres from an Indian for nine pounds. The land upon which ABRAHAM MOOAR'S house stood was a small part of these 3,000 acres. He died of fever April 13, 1706. His widow, mother of his children, was published March 13, 1708-9 to Solomon Reid of Chelmsford. The name was variously spelled, Mooar, More, Mores, Moore, etc.

Issue of Abraham and Priscilla (Poore) MooarL
All born in Andover.

X. 1. TIMOTHY b. Sept. 16, 1688. m. ANNE BLANCHARD.
2. Priscilla b. May 15 , 1691. m. Hoseph Russ.
3. Abraham b. Jan. 11, 1693. m. Elizabeth Gilson.
4. Mary b. Apr. 16, 1695.
5. Daniel b. May 9, 1697. m. Martha Osgood.

TIMOTHY MOOAR (Abraham) married ANNE BLANCHARD, 1713. She became a member of the South Church in 1716, and Timothy Mooar in 1738; he was an assessor of the parish, 1732.

"The great island in Blanchard Pond" was laid out to him and Moses Haggett, Jan. 30, 1720. In 1729, Christopher Lovejoy"deeded to him a tract known by the name of Pond Island, and in 1733 other small tracts adjacent". He lived, as presumably his father did, on the northeast side of the pond. He seems to have acquired a fair property, for in 1746, he was assessed to work out the largest sum on highway tax of any person in that part of the town. His wife's father having died, leaving property to her children, "Timothy More" (as the notary spedded it) gave bonds, Nov. 6, 1733, and was appointed guardian to his children, Timothy, aged nineteen years, Benjamin, Mary, Anne and Priscilla, "which he had by his wife Ann Blanchard", ... "to the estate of David Blanchard". He signed two of the bonds "Timothy Mooar" and the third "Timothy Moor". Timothy Moar, of Andover, husbandman, made will 8 March, 1759. Probated April 5, 1763.

Issue of Timothy and Anne (Blanchard) Mooar:
All born at Andover.

1. Timothy b. June 16, 1713. m. Elizabeth Abbott.
2. Benjamin b. Feb. 18, 1715. m. Abiah Hill.
X. 3. MARY b. July 18, 1718. m. DANIEL FARWELL.
4. Anne b. Apr. 16, 1721. m. Christopher Lovejoy.
5. Priscilla b. June 13, 1724. m. Nicholas French.

MARY MOOAR (Timothy, Abraham).
b. July 18, 1718, Andover.
d.
m. July 3, 1730, in Andover, by the Rev. Samuel Phillips, DANIEL FARWELL, son of Joseph and Hannah (Colburn) Farwell.

In 1761, Mr. FARWELL and his wife MARY remitted to their brother Timothy Mooar, the fifth part falling to them from the estate of their uncle David Blanchard. They were then in Hollis, N. H.

For Issue of Mary Mooar and Daniel Farwell
See FARWELL Family.

Reference: A Genealogy of the Descendants of John, Christopher and William Osgood. 1894. Compiled by the late Israel Osgood. Edited by Eben Putnam.

CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD b.
d. 1650.
1st. m. Apr. 21, 1632, At St. Mary's Marlborough, Wilts., England, to MARY EVERATT. She was buried Apr. 21, 1633.
2nd. m. July 28, 1633, Margery Fowler.

In Parish Register of St. Mary's, in Marlborough, Wilts., England, which begins 1602, is found:
"Bapt. 1633, March 17, MARY dau of CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD.
"Married, 1632, Apr. 21, CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD & MARY EVERATT.
"Married, 1633, July 28, CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD & Margery (Fowler.
"Buried, 1633, Apr. 21, MARY OSGOOD".

From Parish Register of St. Thomas in Salisbury, Wilts.: "1599, October, XTOPHER OSGOOD married to Elizabeth Brockwell, the 30th".

In the Registry of Wills at Salisbury, is that of Elizabeth Osgood, widow, dated June 18, 1612, and proved the same year. She desires to be buried in the churchyard of St. Thomas, and names her son Mathew Mayland (son-in-law); Margaret, wife of Edward Noble; Priscilla Hicks, son-in-law Thomas Roberts, and friends John Hicks and John Upton.

CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD of Ipswich, Essex County, Mass., died 1650. Married first at St. Mary's, Marlborough, England, 21st of April, 1632, MARY EVERATT, who was buried 21st of April, 1633; married 2nd, at St. Mary's, Marlborough, England, 28th of July, 1633, Margery, daughter of Philip and Mary (Winsley or Winslow) Fowler, baptised 25th May, 1615, at Marlborough, Wiltshire, England. She married 2nd, soon after 1650, Thomas Rowell, of Salisbury, who was one of the original proprietors of Salisbury in 1639; married 3rd, Thomas Colburn, prior to 1670, who died in Nantucket; married 4th, Thomas Osborne of Nantucket.

After the decease of CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD, his son Christopher sold out the estate left by his father in Ipswich and moved to Andover, where dwelt the children of John Osgood. Thomas Osgood, brother of Christopher, Jr., also settled in Andover. These brothers, in some records are arronecously called sons of John.

Extracts from will of CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD, dated Apr. 19, 1650; proved 10th of 8th month, 1650:

"First, I do give to my eldest daughter, MARY OSGOOD, ten pounds to be paid her or her assigns at her day of marriage".....'Memorandum which was forgotten, my will is that my eldest daughter marry not without the desire of my wife & the consent of my overseers & that my youngest daughters marry not without the consent of their mother & the advice of the overseers if it may be had, and that their several portions be paid unto them when they shall attaine the age of twenty years if they be not marryed before that age. CHRISTOPHER OSGOOD".
(Essex County Probate Records. Lib. I, folio 234).

Issue of Christopher and Mary (Everatt) Osgood:

X. 1. MARY, bapt. Mar. 17, 1633; m. JOHN LOVEJOY.

Issue of Christopher and Margery (Fowler) Osgood:

2. Abigail b. 1636; m. Sherburne Wilson.
3. Elizabeth b. 1638;
4. Deborah b. 1640; m. John Ross.
5. Christopher b. 1643; m. 1. Hannah Belknap.
m. 2. Hannah Barker.
m. 3. Sarah .....
m. 4. Sarah .....
6. Thomas b. 1651; m. Susannah Lord.

MARY OSGOOD (Christopher).
b.1633, St. Mary's Parish, Marlborough, Wilts., Eng.
d. ~~June~~ July 15, 1675, Andover, Mass.
m. June 1, 1651, at Ipswich, JOHN LOVEJOY of Andover. He died Nov. 7, 1690.

For Issue of Mary Osgood and John Lovejoy
See LOVEJOY Family.

ABRAHAM PARKER was the first of the family in this country. Of the date and locality of his birth there is no known evidence, but it is presumed that he came from Wiltshire in England. He first settled at Woburn, Mass., where he was married to ROSE WHITLOCK in 1644. He was admitted freeman, 1645, and removed to Chelmsford, probably upon its incorporation in 1653, with his brothers Jacob, JAMES, Joseph, and a fifth brother, John, having settled about the same time at Sawsheen, now Andover. The homestead of ABRAHAM was set off to him in 1662, and confirmed twenty-four acres near the middle of the town. He held several offices in the town (of Chelmsford); and his name appears as a member of various committees for town purposes. He was one of the twenty signers of a petition to the General Court, dated Aug. 30, 1653, wherein certain people of Woburn remonstrated against the passage of a law proposed requiring the approbation of the elders of "four next churches" or of the County Court within which "no person ....shall undertake any constant course of publick preaching or prophesying". He died at Chelmsford, 1685. His will dated six days previous, is on file in Suffolk Probate Records, and was proved there years later, before Sir Edmund Andross. His widow died 1691. Her will is on file in Middlesex Records.

ABRAHAM PARKER
b.
d. Aug. 13, 1685, Chelmsford, Mass.
m. Nov. 18, 1644, at Woburn, ROSE WHITLOCK. She died Nov. 30 Or 13, 1691.

Issue of Abraham and Rose (Whitlock) Parker:
First four born Woburn. Others at Chelmsford.

1. Ann b. Oct. 29, 1645. prob. died early.
2. John b. Oct. 30, 1647; m. Mary Danforth.
3. Abraham b. Aug. 1653; m. Martha Livermore.
X. 4. MARY b. Nov. 20, 1655; m. JAMES PARKER, Jr.
5. Moses b. abt. 1657; m. Abigail Hildreth.
6. Isaac b. Sept 13, 1660; m. Esther Fletcher.
7. ELizabeth b. Apr. 10, 1663; m. James Pierce.
8. Lydia b. Feb. 18, 1665; m. John Kidder of Chelmsford.
9. Jacob b. Mar. 24, 1669; m.

MARY PARKER (Abraham).
b. Nov. 20, 1655, Chelmsford, Mass.
d. July 27, 1694. Groton. Slain by Indians.
m. Dec. 11, 1678, JAMES PARKER, her cousin, son of James and Elizabeth (Long) Parker.

For Issue of Mary Parker and James Parker
See PARKER (JAMES) Family.

References: Parker in America. 1911.
By Augustus C. Parker.
History of Groton.
Groton Epitaphs.

JAMES PARKER
b.
d. 1700, Groton, Mass.
1st. m. May 23, 1643, ELIZABETH LONG (aged 12 in 1635),
Dau of Robert Long of Charlestown.
2nd. m. before 1697, Mrs. Eunice (Brooks) Carter.

JAMES PARKER, supposed to have been a brother of ABRAHAM and Jacob Parker, was early at Woburn, where he married and where the first four of his children were born. He was one of the three purchasers in 1652 of the great "Dudley Farm" in Billerica, and resided there three or four years, but soon removed to Chelmsford. He took a prominent part in both places. At some time after the birth of his son Eleazer in 1661, he removed to Groton, where he was long the town's foremost citizen - a large landholder, captain, selectman, 1663, and many years afterward, and otherwise much occupied.

He married first May 23, 1643, ELIZABETH, daughter of Robert Long of Charlestown; and second, before 1697, and in his old age, Mrs. Eunice (Brooks) Carter. The latter survived him and afterward married John Kendall.

CAPTAIN JAMES PARKER died 1700, between May 3, the date of his will, and Aug. 7, when it was proved. He bequeathed to his wife Eunice: His daughters Elizabeth "Gary" (or Geary, or as the modern form seems to be, Gerry), Anna Blood and Sarah Parker; to Elizabeth Parker, daughter of his son Zaccharia, and to Abiel Parker daughter of his son Joshua. He stated that his sons had already been provided for, and then gave the residue of his property to his grandchildren in equal shares. The latter number about forty, and their sales of their respective shares, in future years, cover many pages in the county records.

Issue of Capt. James and Elizabeth (Long) Parker:

1. Elizabeth b. Mar. 13, 1645; m. Samael Geary.
2. Anna b. Jan. 5, 1647; m. Nathaniel Blood.
3. John b. Jan. 18, 1649.
4. Sarah b. Aug. 29, 1650; d. 1651.
X. 5. JAMES b. abt. 1652; m. MARY, dau Abraham Parker.
6. Josiah b. " 1653.
7. Samuel b. " 1656; m. Abigail Lakin.
8. Joshua b. Mar. 23, 1659; m. Abugail (Shattuck) Morse.
9. Zaccharia b. Jan. 14, 1659; m. Elizabeth Page.
10. Eleazer b. Nov. 9, 1661; m. 1. Mehitable.....
m. 2. Elizabeth ....m. 3. Mary .....

Issue of Capt. James and Eunice (Brooks) Parker:

11. Sarah b. Dec. 12, 1697.

JAMES PARKER (James).
b. abt. 1652, Prob. in Billerica.
d. July 27, 1694, Groton, Mass.
m. Dec. 11, 1678, MARY PARKER, b. Nov. 20, 1655, Chelmsford; d. July 27, 1694, Groton. Daughter of Abraham and Rose (Whitlock) Parker.

Both JAMES PARKER and his wife MARY were slain by Indians July 27, 1694, and as a brother Josiah stated to the General Court, "several" of their children were "carried away captives". Of these, PHINEAS was a prisoner for four years, but who the other children were, or how long they were held, does not appear. All are accounted for and were at liberty in subsequent years, except Abraham, and the fact that he was not mentioned in any legal proceedings, leads to the belief that he died in childhood, before or during the captivity.

Issue of James and Mary (Parker) Parker:

1. Mary b. Sept. 1, 1680; m. John Pierce.
X. 2. PHINEAS b. 1681-2; m. ABIGAIL SCRIPTURE.
3. Samuel b. Sept 27, 1682; m. Mary .....
4. James b. Mar. 24, 1686-7.
5. Abraham b. Jan. 4, 1690. prob. d. young.
6. Rebecca b. m. Jabez Kendall.

PHINEAS PARKER (James, James).
b. abt. 1681-2.
d. Aug. 13, 1744, Groton, in his 63d year.
1st m. abt. 1708, ABIGAIL SCRIPTURE, b. Jan. 28, 1686-7; d. Feb. 4, 1731-2. Daughter of Samuel and Elizabeth Scripture.
2nd. m. June 14, 1722, at Woburn, to Elizabeth Bowers of Lancaster, who survived him.

The boyhood of PHINEAS PARKER had its tragedy. His parents were slain by the Indians in the assault on the town of Groton, Mass., July 27, 1694. He was captured at the same time and held a prisoner during four years. He was released, probably in the summer of 1698, and a petition to the General Court dated May 31, 1699, represents him as being "lame of one of his Leggs occasioned by ye cruelty of ye Salvages", and says "it is very questionable whether ever he will be cured, & has little or nothing left him of his Father's estate for his support". In answer to this petition it was voted that six pounds of money be allowed out of the public treasury.

The first wife of PHINEAS PARKER was doubtless ABIGAIL SCRIPTURE. The opinion is based on Middlesex deeds. By the last thereof PHINEAS PARKER and ELEAzer Lawrence convey the homestead of SAMUEL SCRIPTURE to his son Samuel on the condition that they should never be at any expense for the support of SAMUEL, SENIOR, or his wife.

HERE LIES BURIED

Y E B O D Y O F M R .

P H I N E A S P A R K E R

W H O D E P A R T E D

THIS LIFE

A U G . Y E 1 3 T H

A . D . 1 7 4 4

I N Y E 6 3 D Y E A R

O F H I S A G E . Groton Epitaph.

Issue of Phineas and Abigail (Scripture) Parker:

1. Phineas b. Nov. 22, 1709; m. Mary Kemp.
2. Abigail b. Sept 19, 1711; m. Jonathan Childs.
3. Mary b. Jan. 31, 1713; m. John Page.
X. 4. ELIZABETH b. Aug. 17, 1717; m. JASON RUSSELL.
5. Leonard b. June 3, 1718; m. Abigail Parker.
6. Sarah b. Nov. 27, 1719; m. William Farwell.
7. Esther b. Jan. 23, 1721; m. Shebuel Hobart.

Issue by 2d wife:

8. Eunice b. Apr. 1, 1725; m. Joseph Shepley.

ELIZABETH PARKER (Phineas, James, James).
b. Aug. 17, 1715, Groton, Mass.
d. Nov. 27, 1757, at Harvard, aged 40 yrs, 4 mos.
m. abt. 1736, JASON RUSSELL, bpt. at Lexington, July 23, 1710; died at Harvard, Sept. 23, 1796, aged 86 yrs, of Old Age. Son of David and Abigail (Winter) Russell.

For Issue of Elizabeth Parker and Jason Russell
See RUSSELL Family.

60

P O O R E .

References: Boston and Eastern Massachusetts Genealogies.
By William R. Cutter.
Vital Records of Andover, Mass.

An early writer of POORE family history in New England says that Daniel Poore, of Andover, Mass., is that youth aged fourteen years whose name is on thelist of Passengers in the ship "Bevis", from Southampton, England, in 1638, and his name is there written "Dayell Poore", that he came with his sister Alce, or Alice, aged twenty years, and his brothers Samuel aged eighteen years, and John, all under the designation of servants of Richard Drummer.

DANIEL POORE, born in Wiltshire, England, 1634, came to this country with his elder sister and brother in 1638, and settled in Newbury, Mass.

In 1644, he became one of the original settlers of Andover and spent the greater part of his life in that town where he acquired a large estate in lands and other property, which, at his death in 1713, was appraised at 800 pounds. He also became prominent in town affairs, held several important offices and served as selectman eight years. His farm and home in Andover were on the east side of Shawshin River, near where now stands the station at the junction of the Boston and Maine and Essex railroads.

DANIEL POORE married MARY FARNUM, at Boston.

DANIEL POORE b. 1634, England.
d. 1713.
m. Oct. 20 1650, in Boston, Mass., MARY FARNUM b. abt. 1638; d. Feb. 3, 1713, aged about 85 years; dau of Ralph and Alice (.....) Farnum.

Children of Daniel and Mary (Farnum) Poore:
(All born in Andover).

1. Sarah b. Dec. 28, 1652, An
2. Martha b. Nov. 4, 1654, m. John Granger.
3. Daniel b. Sept 5, 1656. m. Mehetabel Osgood.
4. John b. " " 1658. m.d. 1690.
5. Hannah b. May 6, 1660. m. Francis Deane.
6. Elizabeth b. Apr. 15, 1661. m. Jacob Marston.
7. Ruth b. Feb. 16, 1665. m. John Steavens.
X. 8. PRISCILLA b. June 22, 1667. m. ABRAHAM MOOR.
9. Lucy b. Sept 28, 1670. m. Samuel Austin.

PRISCILLA POORE (Daniel).
b. June 22, 1667, Andover, Mass.
d.
m. Dec. 14, 1687, in Andover, Abraham Moore, b. 1666; d. 1706;

For children of Priscilla Poore and Abraham Moore,
See MOORE Family.

61

L U K E P O T T E R .

Reference: Old Families of Concord, Massachusetts.
Edited by Charles Edward Potter.

LUKE POTTER born in England about 1608, was among the original settlers of Concord, taking up land in the south quarter. His houselot consisted of six and a half acres on both sides of Heywood street (then known as "Potter's Lane"). He was made freeman, 1638-9. His wife Mary died 1644; he married a second time the same year to MARY, daughter of Walter Edmunds. He was called one of the "faythful Deacons of our Church", and was named overseer in the will of Peter Bulkeley, 1658. In 1645, Daniel Gains was apprenticed to LUKE POTTER of Concord for eight years to learn the "skill and mistery" of a tailor. He took an active part in the affairs of the town during the fifty years succeeding its settlement.

LUKE POTTER b. abt. 1608, England.
d. Oct. 13, 1697, Concord, Mass.
m. 1st, Mary (..... ..She died 1644.
m. 2d, Oct. 19, 1644, MARY EDMUNDS, dau of Walter Edmunds. She died Feb. 15, 1710-11, Concord.

Children of Luke and Mary (.....) Potter:

1. Eunice b. Apr. 3, 1641. m. John Fry. No issue.
2. Rebecca b. Oct. 2, 1643. d. 1643.

Children of Luke and 2d wife, Mary (Edmunds) Potter:

3.	Luke	b. May 30, 1646.	Concord. d. 1661.	
4.	Samuel	b. Apr. 1, 1648.	m. Sarah Wright.	
5.	Dorothy	b. Apr. 9, 1650.	m. Noah Brooks.	
6.	Elizabeth	b. 1652.	m. Samuel Jones.	
7.	Mary	b. 1656.	m. Humphrey Barrett, Jr.	
X. 8.	JUDAH	b. 1657.	m. GRACE BROOKS.	
9.	Francis	b.	d.	
10.	Bethiah	b. Nov. 4, 1659.		

JUDAH POTTER (Luke).
b. 1657, Concord, Mass.
d. June 20, 1731. Burnt to death in his dwelling house.
m. Dec. 6, 1686, GRACE BROOKS, b. 1660; d. 1753, aged 93; daughter of Joshua and Hannah (Mason) Brooks.

L U K E P O T T E R .

Children of Judah and Grace (Brooks) Potter:
All born in Concord, Mass.

1. Eunice	b. Dec. 10, 1688.	m. 1. Eleaser Davis.	
		m. 2. Richard Wheeler.	
X. 2. HANNAH	b. Dec. 20, 1690.	m. 1. THOMAS BROWN.	
		m. 2. Simon Davis.	
3. Luke	b. Mar. 18, 1692.		
4. Mary	b. Oct. 24, 1695.	d. 1696.	
5. Elizabeth	b. July 23, 1699.	m. John Brown.	
6. Sarah	b. Feb. 16, 1701.	m. Joseph Wheeler.	
7. Samuel	b. Jan. 2, 1704.	m. Elizabeth	

HANNAH POTTER (Judah, Luke).
b. Dec. 20, 1690, Concord, Mass.
d. Dec. 1, 1783.
m. Nov. 22, 1709, THOMAS BROWN, b. Aug. 28, 1686, Concord. Died Mar. 13, 1717-18. son of Thomas and Ruth (Wheeler) Brown.
m. June 1, 1719, Simon Davis.

For Children of Hannah Potter and Thomas Brown,
See BROWN Family.

References: The Rice Family. 1858.
By Andrew Henshaw Ward, A. M.
Vital Records of Massachusetts.

EDMUND RICE b. abt. 1594.
d. May 3, 1663, Marlborough, Mass.
m. TOMAZINE .....d. June 13, 1654.

EDMUND RICE came from England, settled at Sudbury, 1639; removed to Marlborough and died there, May 3, 1663.

Issue of Edmund and Tomazine (.....) Rice:
Order unknown.

1. Henry b. m. Elizabeth More, 1643.
2. Edward b 1620; m. Annie Bent.
3. Thomas b. m. Mary King.
4. Matthew b. m. Martha Lamson.
X. 5. SAMUEL b. 1634; m. ELIZABETH KING, 1655.
6. Joseph b. m. Mercy King, 1658.
7. Lydia b. m. Hugh Drury.
8. Edmund b. m. Mary Brigham, 1655.
9. Benjamin b. May 31, 1640; m. Mary Brown.

SAMUEL RICE (Edmund).
b. abt. 1634.
d. Feb. 25, 1684-5, aged abt. 51; at Marlborough.
1st. m. Nov. 8, 1655, at Sudbury, ELIZABETH KING.
She was buried Oct. 30, 1667.
2nd. m. Sept 1668, Mary (Dix) Brown, widow. d. 167-.
3rd m. Dec. 13, 1676, Sarah (White) Hosmer, widow.

SAMUEL RICE (Edmund) was thirty-two years old May 2, 1686, according to his testimony on the court files at Cambridge. He married ELIZABETH KING in 1655, and resided at Sudbury and Marlborough. She died at Sudbury and was buried Oct. 30, 1667. He died at Marlborough, Feb. 25, 1684-5, aged about fifty-one years. The births of his four eldest children are on Sudbury records; the births of the others are found at Marlborough with the exception of the youngest, which is at Concord.

The will of SAMUEL RICE, Feb. 10, 1684, proved Apr. 7, 1685, gave to his wife Sarah, to sons Joshua and Edmund, to daughters Elizabeth Haynes, Hannah Hubbard, and Esther Hubbard; to "my son ~~SAMUEL~~ Samuel Rice whom I have given to brother and sister King for their own"; to sons Edward and Joseph, and two daughters Mary and Abigail Rice, under eighteen.

Issue of Samuel and Elizabeth (King) Rice:

1. Elizabeth b. Oct. 26, 1656; m. Peter Haynes.
X. 2. HANNAH b. ..... 1658; m. JONATHAN HUBBARD.
3. Joshua b. Apr. 19, 1661; m. Mary .....
4. Edmund b. ..... 1663; m. Ruth Parker.
5. Esther b. Sept 18, 1665; m. Daniel Hubbard.
6. Samuel b. Oct. 14, 1667; m. Abigail Clapp.

Issue of Samuel and Mary (Dix) Rice:

7. Mary b. Aug. 6, 1669.
8. Edward b. June 20, 1672; m. Lydia Fairbank.
9. Abigail b. Mar. 10, 1673; m. Palmer Goulding.

Issue of Samuel and Sarah (White) Rice:

10. Joseph b. May 16, 1678; m. (prob) Mary Townsend.

HANNAH RICE (Samuel, Edmund).
b. 1658, Sudbury, Mass.
d. Apr. 9, 1747, Concord.
m. June 15, 1681, at Concord, JONATHAN HUBBARD, son of John and Mary (Merriam) Hubbard.

For Issue of Hannah Rice and Jonathan Hubbard
See HUBBARD Family.

References: History of Lexington, 1913. By Charles Hudson.
Lexington and Littleton Town Records.
History of the Town of Harvard. 1732-1893.
By Henry S. Nourse, A. M.
Harvard Town Vital Records.

WILLIAM RUSSELL.
b.
d. Feb. 14, 1662, at Cambridge, Mass.
m. In England, MARTHA .....
She m. 2. 1665, Humphrey Bradshaw.
m. 3. 1683, at Cambridge, Thomas Hall
She died about 1694.

WILLIAM RUSSELL came from England between 1636 and 1645. In 1645 he was at Cambridge, Mass., where he and his wife MARTHA were members of the church. He had brought with him his wife and son Joseph, who was born 1636. Like many of the early settlers, MR. RUSSELL did not at once fix on a permanent abiding place. He died at Cambridge, Feb. 14, 1662, having made his will twelve days before.

Issue of William and Martha (.....) Russell:
All born at Cambridge but first two.

1. Joseph b. abt. 1636, England. m. Mary Belcher.
2. Benjamin b. " m. Rebecca .....
3. Phebe b. d. July 8, 1642.
X. 4. JOHN b. Sept 11, 1645; m. ELIZABETH FISKE.
5. Martha
6. Philip b. 1650; m. 1. Joanna Cutler.
m. 2. Sarah Brooks.
7. William b.Apr. 28, 1655; m. Abigail Winship.
8. Jason b. Nov. 14, 1658; m. Mary Hubbard.
9. Joice b. Mar. 31, 1660; m. Edmond Rice of Sudbury.

JOHN RUSSELL (William).
b. Sept 11, 1645, Cambridge, Mass.
d. Mar. 6, 1733, Lexington, Mass.
m. abt. 1670, ELIZABETH FISKE, bapytp 1658, at Cambridge. Dau of David and 2nd wife, Seaborne (Wilson) Fiske.

JOHN RUSSELL, son of William, was at Cambridge Farms at the organization of the parish in 1692, the largest subscriber for the church in 1696; his wife removed her relation from the church in Cambridge to that of Lexington soon afterwards. "He was a man of wealth, an active and valuable citizen, and filled various offices under the parish and town organizations".

Issue of John and Elizabeth (Fiske) Russell:

1. John b. Nov. 9, 1671.
2. Thomas b. Sept 13, 1673.
3. Martha b. Aug. 13, 1675. d. 1675.
4. Benjamin b. Apr 2, 1677.
X. 5. DAVID b. between 1677 and 1686. m. ABIGAIL WINTER.
6. Jonathan b.
7. Abigail b. Apr. 18, 1686.
8. Patience b. 1688; d. 1688.
9. Esther b. Dec. 19, 1700.

DAVID RUSSELL (John, William).
b. between 1677 and 1686, Cambridge, Mass.
d. prob. before 1745.
1st. m. abt. 1701, ABIGAIL WINTER, b. Mar. 12, 1680.
Daughter of John and Hannah (Cutler) W Winter.
2nd. m. ..... Hannah ..... She d. Oct. 18, 1726.
3rd. m. Apr. 27, 1731, Mary Clark of Groton.

There is in the possession of the Littleton Historical Society, the original bond for £100, dated 1721-2 "in the eigth year of His Majesty's Reign", involving a mortgage made and passed to the commissioners in 1716, by DAVID RUSSELL and wife ABIGAIL, upon 16 acres in Concord.

John Harrington and Hannah, John Winter, Samuel Winter, Elizabeth Cooper of "Killingslee", Windham Co., Conn., DAVID RUSSELL and ABIGAIL of Littleton, all children of Mr. JOHN WINTER, deceased, quitclaim to George Harrington, June 23, Jan., 1728-9. (Middlesex Co. Deeds. Vol. 31, p. 38).

Issue of David and Abigail (Winter) Russell:
All born at Lexington, Mass.

1.
1. David b. Dec. 1, 1702; d. young.
2. John b. " " " m. Marcy .....
3. Abigail b. Aug. 27, 1704; m. Isaac Preston.
4. Hannah b. June 2, 1708; m. Edward Farwell.
X. 5. JASON bpt. July 23, 1710; m. ELIZABETH PARKER.
6. Elizabeth b. July 1, 1716;
7. Esther b.
8. Amos b. June 6, 1723. "Son of DAVID & ABIGAIL".
9. Martha b. Nov. 9, 1725. "Dau of DAVID & ABIGAIL".

Issue of David and Hannah (.....) Russell:

10. David b. Sept 30, 1726. "Son of David & Hannah".

Issue of David and Mary (Clark) Russell:

11. Olive b. Mar. 4, 1731-2.
12. Mary b. Apr. 21, 1735.
13. Thaddeus b. Apr. 2, 1738.

JASON RUSSELL (David, John, William).
bpt. July 23, 1710, Lexington, Mass.
d. Sept 23, 1796, aged 86 yrs. At Harvard. Old Age.
1st. m. abt. 1736, ELIZABETH PARKER, d. Nov. 27, 1757, aged 40 yrs., 4 mos., dau of Phineas and Abigail (Scripture) Parker.
2nd. m. Nov. 24, 1759, Elizabeth Farwell of Townsend.

1750, May 31. Report of the Committee to seat the meeting house. JASON RUSSELL was assigned to the second seat in side gallery. Harvard.
1752-3. He was a licensed Innholder. Harvard.
1767-8. ENSIGN JASON RUSSELL was one of the Selectmen of the Town of Harvard.

In the military organization of the state at the close of the Revolutionary War, Harvard had two companies attached to the Second Worcester Regiment. Peter Atharton, Esq., was Lieutenant-Colonel of the regiment and captain of the First Company. Among the officers of the Second Company was JASON RUSSELL, ENSIGN.

Issue of Jason and Elizabeth (Parker) Russell:
All born in Harvard, Mass.

1. Sybel b. Dec. 31, 1737; m. John Dudley of Groton.
2. Parker b. June 21, 1741; d. 1746.
3. Parker b. May 16, 1746; d. 1750.
4. Hannah b. Aug. 22, 1749; m. Abel Farwell.
5. Elizabeth b. Sept 20, 1752; m. Roger Bigelow.
X.6. MARY b. " " " m. Edmund FARWELL.
7. Lucy b. Apr. 13, 1755; m. Thomas Kimball, of Fitchburg.

MARY RUSSELL (Jason, David, John, William).
b. Sept. 20, 1752. Harvard.
d. Dec. 14, 1833. (Chandler's Hist. of New Ipswich, N.H.)
m. July 15, 1773, at Harvard, EDMUND FARWELL of Groton, b. July 13, 1750, son of Daniel and Mary (More) Farwell.

For Issueof Mary Russell and Edmund Farwell
See FARWELL Family.

68

S C R I P T U R E .

References: History of the Town of Groton, Mass.,
By Caleb Butler.
Bristol and America.

In the "Rare Book" Division of the Library of Congress is a book entitled "BRISTOL and AMERICA" which contains the names of many emigrants from Bristol, England, between the years 1654 and 1663. In this list is found the name of SAMUEL SCRIPTURE bound for Nevis, a small island of the Leeward group of the West Indies. Nevis seems to have been one of the favorite points of destination. However, not always did a passenger carry out his original intention, and it may be that SAMUEL SCRIPTURE reconsidered his plans and decided to cast his lot with those going to New England. At any rate, SAMUEL SCRIPTURE settled in Groton, Massachusetts, from which place he was a soldier in King Philip's War, 1676. (New England Historical and Genealogical Register, Vol. 41, p. 409). Very little is known of him. He owned at least one piece of property. Middlesex County deeds show that PHINEAS PARKER and Eleazer Lawrence (who had probably married Mary Scripture, sister to ABIGAIL), conveyed the homestead of SAMUEL SCRIPTURE to his son Samuel, on the condition that they should never be at any expense for the support of Samuel Sr., or his wife. The wife was ELIZABETH.

Children of Samuel and Elizabeth (.....) Scripture:

1. Samuel Scripture b. 4d. 8 mo. 1675. m. 1. Mary Green.
   m. 2. Elizabeth .....
2. Mary " b. Feb. 7, 1680. m. Eleazer Lawrence.
3. Sarah " b. Feb. 8, 1682.
X. 4. ABIGAIL " b. Jan. 28, 1686. m. PHINEAS PARKER.
5. Deborah " b. m. Jonathan Whitcomb, 1710.
6. Ruth " b. Feb. 2, 1696.
7. Lydia " b. June 28, 1700.
   Probably others.

ABIGAIL SCRIPTURE (Samuel).
b. Jan. 28, 1686, Groton, Mass.
d. Feb. 4, 1721-2, Groton.
m. abt. 1708, PHINEAS PARKER, b. abt. 1681; d. Aug. 13, 1744, Groton. Son of James and Mary (Parker) Parker, who were cousins.

For Children of Abigail Scripture and Phineas Parker
See PARKER Family.

References: Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.
History of Concord, Mass. 1904.
By Alfred Sereno Hudson.

JOHN SMEDLEY b.
d. before 1697.
m. Ann ..... She died Sept. 24, 1697, "Relict widow of JOHN SMEDLEY, deceased"

JOHN SMEDLEY, an original grantor of Huguenot descent, and his brother Baptiste, arrived at Concord Plantation probably prior to 1636. It has been suggested that they may have come from Matlock, in Derbyshire, England, where some of the Smedleys have since lived. He was made a freeman, 1644. About 1654, he was one of a committee appointed to make and maintain highways and bridges in Concord. Capt. Timothy Wheeler and JOSEPH WHEELER and JOHN SMEDLEY, in 1668, were constituted a committee to make a contract for a meeting-house. JOHN SMEDLEY was was a Representative, 1667-70, and a Senior Selectman, 1680. He owned seventeen lots comprising about 668 acres. His house as first constructed, contained two rooms, one above the other. The frame was of ash, the boarding of pitch pine, the latter having edge edges that overlapped to protect them from the weather. The lower portion of the chimney was made of stone and clay mortar, and its dimensions were twelve feet by eight. JOHN SMEDLEY JUN., who married May 5, 1669, SARAH WHEELER, daughter of Sergeant Thomas Wheeler, was the second owner of the house. He added two rooms on the south side, and between them an entry and stairway, and perhaps the east lean-to. From JOHN JUN. the house passed to Ebenezer Hartwell who married Sarah Smedley, daughter of John, Junior. In 1904 the house was occupied by Hon. John S. Keyes.

Issue of John and Ann (.....) Smedley:
Both born in Concord.

X. 1. JOHN b. 8 mo. 31, 1646; m. SARAH WHEELER.
2. James b. 8 mo. 3, 1650.

JOHN SMEDLEY (John).
b. 8 mo. 31 (Oct. 31) 1646, Concord, Mass.
d. Feb. 6, 1717, Concord, "of a very malign & fatal distemper".
m. May 5. 1669, in Concord, SARAH WHEELER, born July 10, 1649; "daftuer of Thomas Wheeler, Sen., & Sarah his wife".

Issue of John and Sarah (Wheeler) Smedley:

1. Sarah b. 1670 m. Ebenezer Hartwell, 27 Mar. 1690. d. 13 Nov 1715.
2. Joseph b. Oct. 17, 1673; m.
3. John b. Aug. 8, 1675.
X. 4. ANNE b. Dec. 13, 1676; m. JAMES DAVIS.
5. Mary b. 13m. 29, 1679; m. Daniel Shepherd.

ANN SMEDLEY (John, John).
b. Dec. 13, 1676, Concord, Mass.
d. May 21, 1761, in 85th year of her Life.
m. Mar. 4, 1700, "alias 1701", JAMES DAVIS, born in Concord June 19, 1668; Son of Simon and Mary (Blood) Davis. The marriage was performed by Justice Minott.

For Issue of Ann Smedley and James Davis
See DOLOR DAVIS Family.

Reference: Genealogies of Watertown, Mass.
By Henry Bond, M. D.

ISAAC STEARNS b.
d. June 19, 1671, Watertown, Mass.
m. ..... 1632, in England, MARY BARKER, died Apr. 2, 1677. Daughter of John and Margaret Barker of Stoke Nayland, county Suffolk, England. Wills are found in Waters' Genealogical Gleanings in England. (Farwell Genealogy,1929).

ISAAC STEARNS came to America in 1630, in the Ship "Arabella", with Governor Winthrop and Sir Richard Saltonstall. He settled in Watertown where he was admitted freeman, May 18, 1631. He was a Selectman for several years, and in 1647, he and Mr. William Briscoe were appointed to arrange for the building of a bridge over the Charles River at Watertown. It appeard from the appraisal of his estate, that he was in comparative affluence for those early times, considering that he had previously given respectable portions to each of his seven children.

Issue of Isaac and Mary (Barker) Stearns:

X. 1. MARY bpt. Jan. 6, 1626, Eng. m. ISAAC LEARNED.
2. Hannah bpt. Oct. 5, 1628, Eng., m. Henry Freeman.
3. John b.
4. Isaac b. Jan. 26, 1632, Watertown, Mass.
5. Sarah b. Sept 23, 1635; m. Dea. Samuel Stone.
6. Samuel b. Apr. 24, 1638.
7. Elizabeth b. .... m. Samuel Manning.
8. Abigail b. .... m. Dea. John Morse.

MARY STEARNS (Isaac).
bpt. Jan. 26, 1626, England.
d.
m. July 9, 1646, in Woburn, Mass., to ISAAC LEARNED, son of William Learned.

For Issue of Mary Stearns and Isaac Learned
See LEARNED Family.

Reference: Charlestown Genealogies and Estates.
By Thomas Bellows Wyman.

SETH SWEETSER b. abt. 1606.
d. May 21, 1662, aged 56 years.
1st. m. prob abt. 1630, BETHIA .....
who was admitted to the church
Sept. 9, 1639.
2nd. m. 1661, at Cambridge, Elizabeth Oakes.

SETH SWEETSER was from Tring, Hertfordshire, Eng.
1637, he was an inhabitant of Charlestown, Mass.
1638-9, Jan. 8, was admitted to the church.
1662, May 20, will dated.
1662, June 17, will proved. Devised to wife property during her life. To wife(s son, 20 pounds. To two daughters 20 pOunds. After decease of wife, one-half to each daughter, Sarah and Elizabeth. To Samuel Blanchard. Inventory, 270 pOunds.

Issue of Seth and Bethiah (.....) Sweetser:

1. Benjamin, an eminent Baptist, m. Abigail Wigglesworth.
2. Sarah
X. 3. MARY b. abt. 1637; m. SAMUEL BLANCHARD, 1654.
4. Hannah bapt. Feb. 12, 1638-8; m. Joseph Fitch.
5. Elizabeth b. Jan. 27, 1643.

MARY SWEETSER (Seth).
b. abt. 1637. (Her age was 28 in 1665).
d.
m. Feb. 3, 1654-5, at Charlestown, Mass., to SAMUEL BLANCHARD, son of Thomas Blanchard.

For Issue of Mary Sweetser and Samuel Blanchard
See BLANCHARD Family.

Reference: The Townsend Family of Lynn in Old and New England. By Charles Harvey Townshend.

THOMAS TOWNSEND bpt. Jan. 8, 1594, England.
d. Dec. 23, 1677, Lynn, Mass; aged 83 yrs.
m. MARY ..... She died at the home of her son Andrew, Feb. 28, 1692.

Tradition and Family Records inform us that Mr. THOMAS TOWNSEND came from London and settled in Lynn, in the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, about 1637-8; and as John Winthrop, his connection, was governor of this Colony, it is probable that his puritanical relatives aided him to select a home in New England whence many of his kinsmen and neighbors had emigrated a few years before. His wife was MARY, probably a sister of Ann, wife of John Newgate a merchant and selectman of Boston, who had resided in Southwark near London Bridge, and who, in his will dated May 8, 1665, calls him brother-in-law and leaves him a legacy of 10 pOunds.

THOMAS TOWNSEND was granted sixty acres of land with Lord Brook and others, by thetown of Lynn, 1638, and he bought other lands near the iron works and at Rumney Marsh, Chelsea. He is called "husbandman" in the records, which occupation many settlers of good family chose, and not being trades-people, was the most consistent with their landed interests. He was made freeman, March 14, 1639. From his serving the public on more than one occasion, he seems to have been an important citizen, and from papers bearing his name, and his beautiful autograph now to be seen in the Secretary of State's office in Boston, we have sufficient evidence of his ability. He did not agree with the Salem and Lynn Puritans in their extreme measures, and with the Reverend Samuel Whitney, was opposed to persecution. He was a liberal and in favor of his neighbor Armitage keeping an inn.

Issue of Thomas and Mary (.....) Townsend:

1. Thomas b. abt. 1637; m. Mary Davis.
2. Samuel b. " 1638; m. Abigail Davis.
3. John b. " 1640; m. Sara Pearson.
4. Andrew b. " 1642; m. Abigail Collins.
X. 5. ELIZABETH b. " 164-; m. Samuel MERRIAM.

ELIZABETH TOWNSEND (Thomas).
b. abt. 164-.
d. Nov. 19, 1705, Concord, Mass.
m. Dec. 22, 1669, at Lynn, to SAMUEL MERRIAM, b. 1643. Son of George and Susannah (Raven) Merriam.

For Issue of Elizabeth Townsend and Samuel Merriam
See MERRIAM Family.

Reference: Wheeler Family in America.
Compiled by American College of Genealogy,
Under direction of Albert Gallitin Wheeler, Jr.

Probably of all the Wheelers who came to America before the year 1640, none was of greater distinction or of more importance to the town in which he lived, than GEORGE WHEELER of Concord. His name appears on the Concord records the first year they were kept, and every year thereafter till he died. The circumstantial evidence of his having been the brother of Timothy Wheeler and Captain THOMAS WHEELER is of the highest order. The English records make it quite clear that GEORGE WHEELER had a brother THOMAS, and THOMAS is clearly proven to have been a brother of Timothy. With Timothy he owned considerable property jointly, and together they were in possession of most of the real estate left by the Reverend PETER BULKELEY. Authorities agree that GEORGE WHEELER came to Concord about the year 1638 with his wife Katherine and several children. Walcot, in his history of Concord, asserts that he was one of the few men who "were foremost in the town's business by virtue of their large estates as well as their integrity and judgment". He was a man of education, and the owner of a large amount of property, his house lot alone consisting of eleven acres, while he possessed lands in every part of the town - at Brook Meadows, Fairhaven Meadow, the Chanefield, by Walden Goose Pond, Flint's Pond, on the White Pond Plain, on the Sudbury line, etc. He held as many positions of trust and was as active in the direction of the town's affairs as any individual in Concord, serving at various times on substantially avery committee of consequence, and leading on all matters of moment, as is evidenced by the fact that nearly every town deed and petition of any importance from either the Church or the civic community of that time bears his signature. His will is dated January 28, 1683-4 and was admitted to probate June 3, 1687, thus establishing the approximate time of his death.

Issue of George and Katherine (.....) Wheeler:

1. William
2. Thomas
3. Ruth m. Samuel Hartwell, 1665. Mentioned in her (father's will.
4. Elizabeth
5. Hannah
6. Sarah b. Jan. 30, 1640, Concord. m. Francis Dudley.
X. 7. JOHN b. Jan. 19, 1643, " m. SARAH LARKIN.
8. Mary b. July 16, 1646, " m. Eliphalet Fox.

JOHN WHEELER (George).
b. Jan. 19, 1643, Concord, Mass.
d. Sept 7, 1713, " "
m. Mar. 25, 1663 " " SARAH LARKIN b. Jan. 12, 1647; d. Aug. 12, 1725, Dau of Deacon Edward and Joanna (.....) Larkin.

JOHN WHEELER was made constable of Concord in 1684.

Issue of John and Sarah (Larkin) Wheeler:

1. Samuel b. July 6, 1664.
2. Sarah b. Dec. 12, 1666.
X. 3. EDWARD b. July 17, 1669; m. SARAH MERRIAM.
4. Joanna b. Dec. 31, 1671; d. young.
5. Mary b. Sept 15, 1673.
6. Lydia b. Oct. 27, 1675; m. 1. Timothy Wheeler, 1692. m. 2. Nathaniel Stowe, 1720.
7. Esther b. Oct. 1, 1678; m. Samuel Prescott.
8. Ebenezer b. Apr. 3, 1682.
9. Thankful b. Apr. 3, 1682; m. Jonas Prescott.

EDWARD WHEELER (John, George).
b. July 17, 1669, Concord.
d. Feb. 17, 1773, "
m. Nov. 23, 1697 " SARAH MERRIAM b. Aug. 18, 1675; d. Oct. 25, 1738. Dau of Samuel and Elizabeth (Townsend) Merriam.

EDWARD WHEELER was a weaver at Concord.

Issue of Edward and Sarah (Merriam) Wheeler:

1. Edward b. Oct. 23, 1698; m. Elizabeth Herrick.
2. Nathan b. Mar. 2, 1700; m. Mary .....
3. Esther b. Oct. 15, 1702.
4. David b. Dec. 26, 1707.
5. Sarah b. Nov. 27, 1709; d. 1711.
X. 6. ABIGAIL b. Nov. 1, 1712; m. EPHRAIM BROWN.
7. Mary b. Apr. 20, 1715.

ABIGAIL WHEELER (Edward, John, George).
b. Nov. 1, 1712, Concord, Mass.
d. Dec. 14, 1794, " " aged 84.
m. June 30, 1732, " " EPHRAIM BROWN, son of Thomas and Hannah (Potter) Brown.

For Issue of Abigail Wheeler and Ephraim Brown
See BROWN Family

REFERENCES: Wheeler Family in America.
Compiled by American College of Genealogy
Under direction of Albert Gallatin Wheeler, Jr.
Vital Records of Concord, Mass.

JOSEPH WHEELER, stated to be a brother of THOMAS and Timothy Wheeler. He was made freeman at Concord, Mass., May 13, 1640, where he is frequently referred to as Lieutenant. He was one of the men who "were foremost in the town's business, by virtue of their large estates as well as their integrity and good judgment", and was a signer of almost every petition made in behalf of the town in its early days. He was the owner of a large amount of property, his house lot containing twenty acres; and in 1668 an additional grant was made to him of 610 acres on the Chelmsford line, "lying in the form of a triangle, the point towards the northwest and extending southwest to Nashoba, southeast to Nagog Pond".

JOSEPH WHEELER
b.
d.
m. 1. Elizabeth .....who died May 19, 1642, Concord.
m. 2. SARAH (GOLDSTONE) MERRIAM, who died in Concord March 12, 1670-71. She was the daughter of John Goldstone of Tunbridge, Kent, England; and widow of Joseph Merriam.

Issue of Joseph and Elizabeth (.....) Wheeler:

1. Ephraim b. Apr. 14, 1640, Concord. d. 1642.
2. Joseph b. Dec. 1, 1641, " d. 1642.

Issue of Joseph and Sarah (Goldstone) Wheeler:

3. Mary b. Sept. 20, 1643, Concord.
X. 4. REBECCA b. Sept. 6, 1645, " m. PETER BULKELEY

REBECCA WHEELER (Joseph).
b. Sept 6, 1645, Concord, Mass.
d. Feb. 20, 1717-18, Concord.
1st. m. Apr. 16, 1667, MAJOR PETER BULKELEY, son of Reverend Edward Bulkeley.
2nd. m. Dec. 18, 1689, Jonathan Prescott, as his 3rd wife.

For Issue of Rebecca Wheeler and Maj. Peter Bulkeley
See BULKELEY Family.

References: Wheeler Family in America.
Compiled by American College of Genealogy,
Under Direction of Albert Gallatin Wheeler, Jr.
Vital Records of Concord, Mass.

CAPTAIN THOMAS WHEELER, of Concord, Massachusetts, this "gallant and intrepid" Indian fighter, was among the most interesting and important characters of our Colonial period, and was preeminent among the few pioneers through whose restless daring the frontiers of Massachusetts Bay Colony were so persistently extended.

He was born in England. The date of his arrival in America and the name of the ship in which he came are not known. Several historians assert that he was a resident of Concord as early as 1640, and even before this date he was in this country trading among the Indians. The first written record that refers to him, however, is in May 18, 1642, when he took the oath of freeman at Concord, Mass.

The first definite information concerning his trading with the Indians is in July 1st, 1657, when, with three others, he bought from the Colony the privilege of trading with the Indians, paying therefor the sum of £35.

These trading operations he conducted principally along the Merrimac River at a point which afterward became Nashua, N. H., where, it is recorded, he and his son Lieutenant Joseph owned a farm "a little south of the Salmon brood". Upon this estate he lived with his son a portion of the time until at least as late a date as Sept. 19, 1673, when they both, with twenty-four others, appear as signers of the General Court for 14,000 acres of land which was granted to them. It is evident that in these operations CAPTAIN THOMAS did not give up his official position in Concord, nor his residence there, with its thirteen acre "house lot", for upon the formation of a Horse Company he was appointed Lieutenant October 12, 1669, and by further appointment became its captain in 1671.

On January 21, 1669, he received from the town of Concord, a lease for twenty-one years, of 300 acres of upland and 60 acres of meadows, lying west of Nashoba Brook; he to pay a yearly rental of five pounds after the expiration of seven years, and to build a house and barn. The house was to be 40 feet long, 18 feet wide, and 12 feet stud, "Covrd with shingles, with a payer of Chimes". That there must have been a dispute over this lease is evidenced by what appears in the "Copy of Instructions" given to the Concord selectmen in 1672, viz: "5. To treat with CAPTAIN THOMAS WHEELER about his lease of the Townes Farme and if it may be upon Reasonable Termes to alter that particular wherein the Towne is Injoiyned to send such a nomber cattle yearly to be herded yearly by him".

He was one of the original proprietors of the Ocoo-cangansett Plantation - the land purchase from the Indians which became part of Marlborough, Mass. His high standing is proved by the important part taken by him in the direction of the welfare of the various communities in which he dwelt; on several occasions being one of those to take title from the Indians, and to hold in trust lands intended for the establishment of new colonies. His great historical prominence was reached during King Philip's War in which he took a very active part, receiving wounds of so severe a character that he died the following year. This exciting encounter he made the subject of the following "Narrative", often referred to as an "Epic of Colonial Times".

"A True Narrative of the Lord's Providence in various dispensations towards Captain Edward Hutchinson of Boston and myself and those who went with us into the Nipmuck Country, and also to Quaboag, alias Brookfield: The said Captain Hutchinson having a commission from the Honored Council of this Colony to treat with several Sachems in those parts, in order to the public peace, and myself being also ordered by the said Council, to accompany him with part of my troop for security from any danger that might be from the Indians: and to assist him in the transaction of matter committed to him.

"The said Captain Hutchinson and myself, with about twenty men or more marched from Cambridge to Sudbury, July 28, 1675; and from thence into the Nipmuck Country, and finding that the Indians had deserted their towns, and we having gone until we came within two miles of New Norwich, on July 31,(only we saw two Indians having an horse with them, whom we would have spoke with, but they fled from us and left the horse, which we took) we then thought it not expediant to march any further that way, but set our march for Brookfield, whither we came on Lord's day about noon. From thence the same day, (being Aug. 1,) we understanding that the Indians were about ten miles morth west from us, we sent out four men, to acquaint the Indians that we were not come to harm them, but our business was only to deliver a Message from our Honored Governor and Council to them, and to receive their answer, we desiring to come to a Treaty of Peace with them, (though they had for several days fled from us) they having before professed friendship and promised fidelity to the English. When the messengers came to them they made an alarm, and gathered together about an hundred and fifty fighting men as near as they could judge. The young men amongst them were stout in their speeches, and surly in their carriage. But at length some of the chief Sachems promised to meet us on the next morning about 8 of the clock upon a plain within three miles of Brookfield,

with which answer the messengers returned to us. Whereupon, though their speeches and carriage did much discourage divers of our company, yet we conceived that we had a clear call to go to meet them at the place whither they had promised to come. Accordingly we with our men accompanied by three of the principal inhabitants of that town marched to the plain appointed; but the treacherous heathen intending mischief, (if they could have opportunity) came not to the said place, and so failed our hopes of speaking with them there. Whereupon the said Captain Hutchinson and myself, with the rest of our company, considered what was best to be done, whether we should go any further towards them or return, divers of us apprehanding much danger in case we did proceed, because the Indians kept not their promise with us. But the three men who belonged to Brookfield were so thoroughly persuaded of their freedom from any ill intentions towards us, (as upon other bounds, so especially because the greatest part of these Indians belonged to David, one of their chief Sachems, who was taken to be a great friend to the Inglish:) that the said Captain Hutchinson who was principally intrusted with the matter of Treaty with them, was thereby encouraged to proceed and march forward towards a swamp where the Indians then were. When we came near the said Swamp, the way was so very bad that we could march only in a single file, there being a very rocky hill on the right hand, and a thick swamp on the left, in which there were many of those cruel blood-thirsty heathen, who there waylaid us, waiting an opportunity to cut us off; there being also much brush on the side of the said hill, where they lay in ambush to surprise us. When we had marched there about sixty or seventy rods the said Perfidious Indians sent out their shot upon us as a shower of hail, they being, (as was supposed) about two hundred men or more. We seeing ourselves not enter with our horses to go forwards, and there being no safety of our lives. In which flight we were in no small danger to be all cut off, there being a very miry swamp before us, into which we could not enter with our horses to gO forwards, and there being no safety in retreating the way we came, because many of our company, who lay behind the bushes, , and had left us pass by them quietly; when others had shot, they came out, and stopt our way back, so that we were forced as we could to get up the/~~stopp~~ steep and rocky hill; but the greater our danger was, the greater was God's mercy in the preservation of so many of us from sudden destruction. Myself being gone up part of the hill without any hurt, and perceiving some of my men to be fallen by the enemies' shot, I wheeled about upon the Indians, not calling on my men who were left to accompany me, which they in all probability would have done had they known of my return upon the enemy. They fired violently out of the swamp, and from behind the bushes on the hillside wounded me sorely, and shot my

horse under me, so that he faultering and falling, I was forced to leave him, divers of the Indians being then but a few rods distant from me. My son Thomas Wheeler flying with the rest of the company, missed me amongst them, and fearing that I was either slain or much endangered, returned towards the swamp again, though he had then received a dangerous wound in the loins, where he saw me in the danger aforesaid. Whereupon he endeavored to rescue me, showing himself therein a loving and dutiful son, he adventuring himself into great peril of his life to help me in that distress, there being many of the enemies about me, my son set me on his own horse, and so escaped a while on foot himself, until he caught an horse whose rider was slain, on which he mounted, and so through God's great mercy we both escaped. But in this attempt for my deliverance he received another dangerous wound by their shot in his left arm. There were then slain to our great grief eight men, viz.-Zechariah Phillips of Boston, Timothy Farlow of Billericay, Edward Colburn of Chelmsford, Samuel Smedley of Concord, Sydrach Hopgood of Sudbury, Serjeant Eyers, Serjeant Prichard, and Corporal Coy, the inhabitants of Brookfield, aforesaid. It being the good pleasure of God, that they should all there fall by their hands, of whose good intentions they were so confident, and whom they so little mistrusted. There were also then five persons wounded, viz:- Captain Hutchinson, myself, and my son Thomas, as aforesaid, Corporal French of Billericay, who having killed an Indian was (as he was taking up his gun) shot, and part of one of his thumbs taken off, and also dangerously wounded through the body near the shoulder; the fifth was John Waldo of Chelmsford, who was not so dangerously wounded as the rest. They also then killed five of our horses and wounded some more which soon died after they came to Brookfield. Upon this sudden and unexpected blow given us, (wherein we desire to look higher than man the instrument), we returned to the town as fast as the badness of the way, and the weakness of our wounded men would permit, we being then ten miles from it. All the while we were going, we durst not stay to stanch the bleeding of our wounded men, for fear that the enemy should have surprised us again, which they attempted to do, and had in probability done, but that we perceiving which way they went, wheeled off to the other hand, and so by God's providence towards us, they missed us, and we all came readily upon, and safely to the town, though none of us knew the way to it, those of the place being slain, as aforesaid, and we avoiding any thick woods and riding in open places to prevent danger by them. Being got to the town, we speedily betook ourselves to one of the largest and strongest houses therein, where we fortified ourselves in the best manner we could in such straits of time, and there resolved to keep garrison, though we were but a few, and meanly fitted to make

resistance against so furious enemies. The news of the Indians treacherous dealing with us, and the loss of so many of our company thereby, did so amaze the inhabitants of the town, that they being informed thereof by us, presently left their houses, divers of them carrying very little away with them, they being afraid of the Indians' sudden coming upon them; and so came to the house we were entered into, very meanly provided of clothing or furnished with provisions.

"I perceiving myself to be disenabled for the discharge of the duties of my place by reason of the wound I had received, and apprehending that the enemy would soon come to spoil the town and assault us in the house, I appointed SIMON DAVIS, of Concord, James Richardson and John Fiske of Chelmsford to manage affairs for our safety with these few men whom God hath left us, and were fit for any service, and the inhabitants of said town; who did well and commendably perform the duties of the trust committed to them with much courage and resolution through the assistance of our gracious God, who did not leave us in our low and distressed state, but did mercifully appear for us in our greatest need, as in the sequel will be clearly manifested. Within two hours after our coming to the said house, or less, the said Captain Hutchinson and myself posted away Ephraim Curtis of Sudbury, and Henry Young of Concord, to go to the Honorable Council at Boston, to give them an account of the Lord's dealing with us and our present condition. When they came to the further end of the town they saw the enemy rifling of houses which the inhabitants had forsaken. The post fired upon them, and immediately returned to us again, they discerning no safety in going forward and being desirous to inform us of the enemies actings, that we might the more prepare for a sudden assault by them. Which indeed presently followed, for as soon as the said post was back to us, the barbarous heathen pressed upon us in the house with great violence, sending in their shot amongst us like hail, through the walls, and shouting as if they would have swallowed us up alive; but our Lord God wrought wonderfully for us, so that there was but one man wounded within the house, viz.- the said Henry Young, who, looking out of the garret window that evening, was mortally wounded by a shot, of which he died within two days after. There was the same day another man slain, but not in the house; a son of Serjeant Prichard's adventuring out of the house wherein we were, to his father's house not far from it, to fetch more goods out of it, was caught by these cruel enemies as they were coming towards us, who cut off his head, kicking it about like a foot-ball, and then putting it upon a pole they set it up before the door of his father's house in our sight.

The night following the said blow, they did roar against us like so many wild bulls, sending in their shot amongst us till towards the moon rising, which was about three of the clock; at which time they attempted to fire our house by hay and other combustible matter which they brought to one corner of the house, and set it on fire. Whereupon some of our company were necessitated to expose themselves to very great danger to put it out. SIMON DAVIS, one of the three appointed by myself as Captain, to supply my place by reason of my wounds, as aforesaid, he being of a lively spirit, encouraged the soldiers within the house to fire upon the Indians; and also those that adventured out to put out the fire, (which began to rage and kindle upon the house side), with these and the like words, that God is with us, and fights for us, and will deliver us out of the hands of these heathen; which expressions of his the Indians hearing, they shouted and scoffed, saying; now see how your God delivers you, or will deliver you, sending in many shots whilst our men were putting out the fire. But the Lord of Hosts wrought very graciously for us, in preserving our bodies both within and without the house from their shot, and our house from being consumed by fire, we had but two men wounded in that attempt of theirs, but we apprehended that we killed divers of our enemies. I being desirous to hasten intelligence to the Honored Council, of our present great distress, we being so remote from any succor, (it being between sixty and seventy miles from us to Boston, where the Council useth to set) and fearing our ammunition would not last long to withstand them, if they continued so to assault us, I spoke to Ephraim Curtis to adventure forth again on our service, and to attempt it on foot, as the way wherein there was most hope of getting away undiscovered; he readily assented, and accordingly went out, but there were so many Indians every where thereabouts, that he could not pass, without apparent hazard of life, so he came back again, but towards morning the said Ephraim adventured forth the third time, and was fain to creep on his hands and knees for some space of ground, that he might not be discerned by the enemy, who waited to prevent our sending if they could have hindered it. But through God's mercy he escaped their hands, and got safely to Marlborough; though very much spent and ready to faint by reason of want of sleep before he went from us, and his sore travel night and day in that hot season till he got thither, from whence he went to Boston; yet before the said Ephraim got to Marlborough, there was intelligence brought thither of the burning of some houses, and killing some cattle at Quabaug, by some who were going to Connecticut, but they seeing what was done at the end of the town, and hearing several guns shot off further within the town, they durst proceed no further, but immediately returned to Marlbor-

borough, though they knew not what had befallen Captain Hutchinson and myself, and company, nor of our being there, but that timely intelligence they gave before Ephraim Curtis his coming to Marlborough, occasioned the Honorable Major Willard's turning his march towards Quabaug, for their relief who were in no small danger every hour of being destroyed; the said Major being, when he had that intelligence, upon his march another way, as he was ordered by the Honorable Council, as is afterwards more fully expressed.

"The next day being Aug. 3d, they continued shooting and shouting, and proceeding in their former wickedness, blaspheming the name of the Lord, and reproaching us, his afflicted servants, scoffing at our prayers as they were sending in their shot upon all quarters of the house and many of them went to the town's meeting house (which was within twenty rods of the house in which we were), who mocked saying, come and pray, and sing psalms, and in contempt made an hideous noise somewhat resembling singing. But we, to our power, did endeavor our defence, sending our shot amongst them, the Lord giving us courage to resist them, and preserving us from the destruction they sought to bring upon us. On the evening following, we saw our enemies carrying several of their dead or wounded men on their backs, who proceeded that night to send in their shot, as they had done the night before, and also still shouted as if the day had been certainly theirs, and they should without fail, have prevailed against us, which they might have the more hopes of in regard that we discerned the coming of new companies to them to assist and strengthen them, and the unlikelihood of any coming to our help. They also used several stratagems to fire us, namely, by wild fire in cotton and linen rags with brimstone in them, which rags they tyed to the piles of their arrows, sharp for the purpose, and shot them to the roof of our house, after they had set them on fire, which would much have endangered the burning thereof, had we not used means of cutting holes through the roof, and otherwise, to beat the said arrows down, and God being pleased to prosper our endeavors therein. They carried more combustible matter, as flax and hay, to the sides of the house, and set it on fire, and then flocked apace towards the door of the house, either to prevent our going forth to quench the fire, as we had done before, or to kill our men in their attempt to go forth, or else to break into the house by the door; whereupon we were forced to break down the wall of the house against the fire to put it out. They also shot a ball of wild fire into the garrett of the house which fell amongst a great heap of flax or tow therein, which one of our soldiers, through God's

Providence espyed , and having water ready presently quenched it; and so we were preserved by the keeper of Israel, both our bodies from their shots, which they sent thick against us, and the house from being consumed to ashes, although we were but weak to defend ourselves, we being not above twenty and six men with those of that small town who were able for any service, and our enemies, as I judged them about (if not above), three hundred , I speak of the least for many there present did guess them to be four or five hundred. It is the more to be observed, that so little hurt should be done by the enemies' shot, it commonly piercing the walls of the house, and flying amongst the people, and there being in the house fifty women and children besides the men before mentioned. But abroad in the yard, one Thomas Wilson of that town, being sent to fetch water for our help in further need (that which we had being spent in putting out the fire), was shot by the enemy in the upper jaw and in the neck, the anguish of which wound was such at the first that he cried out with a great noise, by reason whereof the Indians hearing him rejoiced, and triumphed at it; but his wounds healed in a short time, praise be God.

"On Wednesday Aug. 4th, the Indians fortified themselves at the meeting house and the barn belonging to our house, which they fortified both at the great doors, and at both ends, with posts, rails, boards, and hay, to save themselves from being shot. They also devised other stratagems, to fire our house on the night following, namely, they took a cart and filled it with flax, hay and candle-wood, and other combustible matter, and set up planks, fastened to the cart to save themselves from the danger of our shot. Another invention they had to make the more sure work in burning the house. They got many poles of a considerable length and bigness, and spliced them together at the ends one of another, and made a carriage of them about fourteen rods long, setting the poles in two rows, with piles laid across them at the front end, and dividing them said poles about three feet asunder, and in the said front of this their carriage they set a barrell, having made an hole through both heads, and put an axel-tree through them, to which they fastened the said poles, and under every point of the poles where they were spliced, they set up a pair of truckle wheels to bear up the said carriages, and they loaded the front or fore-end thereof with matter fit for firing, as hay and flax and chips, &c. Two of these instruments they prepared, that they might convey fire to the house, with the more safety to themselves, they standing at such a distance from our shot, whilst they wheeled them to the house: great store of arrows they had also prepared to shoot fire upon the house that night; which

we found after they were gone, they having left them there. But the Lord who is a present help in times of trouble, and is pleased to make his people's extremity his opportunity, did graciously prevent them of effecting what they hoped they should have done by the aforesaid devices, partly by sending a shower of rain in season, whereby the matter prepared being wet would not so easily take fire as it otherwise would have done, and partly by aid coming to our help. For our danger would have been very great that night, had not the only wise God (blessed forever) been pleased to send to us about an hour within night the worshipful Major Willard with Captain PARKER of Groton, and forty six men more with five Indians to relieve us in the low estate into which we were brought; our eyes were unto Him the holy one of Israel; in him we desired to place our trust, hoping that he would in the time of our great need appear for our deliverance, and confound all their plots by which they thought themselves most sure to prevail against us; and God who comforteth the afflicted; as he comforted the holy apostle Paul by the coming of Titus to him, so he greatly comforted us his distressed servants both soldiers and town inhabitants, by the coming of the said Honored Major and those with him. In whose so soon coming to us the good providence of God did marvelously appear, for the help that came to us by the Honored Council's prder (after the tidings they received by our post sent to them), came not to us till Saturday, August 7, in the afternoon, nor sooner could it well come in regard to their distance from us, i.e. if we had not had help before that time, we see not how we could have held out, the number of the Indians so increasing, and they making so many assaults upon us, that our ammunition before that time would have been spent, and ourselves disenabled for any resistance, we being but few, and always fain to stand upon our defence; that we had little time for refreshment of ourselves either by food or sleep; the said Honored Major's coming to us so soon was thus occasioned; he had a commission from the Honored Council (of which himself was one) to look after some Indians to the southward ward of Lancaster and Groton, (where he himself lived) and to secure them, and was upon his march toward them on the aforesaid Wednesday in the morning, August 4th, when tidings coming to Marlborough by those that returned thither as they were going to Connecticut, concerning what they saw at Brookfield as aforesaid, some of Marlborough knowing of the Major's march from Lancaster that morning, presently sent a post to acquaint him with the information they had received; the Major was gone before the post come to Lancaster, but there was one speedily sent after him, who overtook him about five or six miles from the town; he being acquainted, what it was feared that Brookfield (a small town of about fifteen or sixteen families) was either destroyed or in great danger thereof, and conceiving it

to require more speed to succor them (if they were not past help) than to proceed at present, as he before intended, and being also very desirous (if it were possible) to afford relief to them, (he being then not above thirty miles from them) he immediately altered his course and marched with his Company toward us; and came to us about an hour after it was dark as aforesaid; though he knew not then, either of our being there nor of what had befallen us at the swamp and in the house those two days before.

"The merciful providence of God also appeared in preventing the danger that the Honored Major and his company might have been in when they came near us, for those beastly men, our enemies, skilful to destroy, endeavored to prevent any help from coming to our relief, and therefore sent down sentinels (some nearer and some further off), the furthest about two miles from us, who if they saw any coming from the ~~bay~~ bay they might give notice by an alarm. And there were about an hundred of them who for the most part kept at an house some distance from us, by which if any help came from the said bay; they must pass, and so they intended (as we conceived) having notice by their sentinels of their approach to way-lay them, and if they could, to cut them off before they came to the house where we kept.

"But as we probably guess, they were so intent and busy in preparing their instruments (as above said) for our destruction by fire, that they were not at the house where they used to keep for the purpose aforesaid, and that they heard not their sentinels when they shot; and so the Major's way was clear from danger till he came to our house. And that it was their purpose so to have fallen upon him, of any other coming to us at that house, is the more probable in that (as we have since had intelligence from some of the Indians themselves) there were a party of them at another place who let him pass by them without the least hurt or opposition, waiting for a blow to be given him at the said House, and then they themselves to fall upon them in the rear, as they intended to have done with us at the swamp, in case we had fled back as before expressed. The Major and Company were no sooner come to our house, and understood (though they at first knew not they were English who were in the house, but thought they might be Indians, and therefore were ready to have shot at us, till we discerning they were English by the Major's speaking, ~~&~~ I caused the trumpet to be sounded) that the said Captain Hutchinson, myself, and company with the town's inhabitants were there, but the Indians also discerned that there were some come to our assistance, whereupon they spared not their shot but poured it out on them; but through the Lord's goodness, though they stood not far asunder one from another, they killed not one man, wounded only two of his company; and

killed the Major's son's horse; after that, we within the house perceived the Indians shooting so at them, we hadtened the Major and all his company into the house as fast as we could, and their horses into a little yard before the house, where they wounded five other horses that night; after they were come into the house to us, the enemies continued their shooting some considerable time, so that we may well say, had not the Lord been on our side when these cruel heathen rose up against us, they had then swallowed us up quick, when their wrath was kindled against us. But wherein they dealt proudly, the Lord was above them.

"When they saw their divers designs unsuccessful, and their hopes therein disappointed, they then fired the house and barn (wherein they had before kept to lie in wait to surprise any coming to us) that by the light thereof they might the better direct their shot at us, but no hurt was done thereby, praised be the Lord. And not long after they burnt the meeting house wherein their fortifications were, as also the barn, which belonged to our house, and so perceiving more strength come to our assistance, they did, as we suppose, despair of effecting any more mischief against us. And therefore the greatest part of them, toward the breaking of the day, August fifth, went away and left us, and we were quiet from any further molestation by them; and on the morning we went forth of the house without danger, and so daily afterwards, only one man was wounded two days afterwards taken, confessed that they were killed and wounded, about eighty men or more. Blessed by the Lord God of our salvation, who kept us from being all a prey to their teeth. But before they went away they burnt all the town except the house we kept in, and another that was not then finished. They also made great spoil of the cattle belonging to the inhabitants; and after our entrance into the house and during the time of our confinement there, they either killed or drove away almost all the horses of our company.

"We continued there, both well and wounded, towards a fortnight, and August the 10th Captain Hutchinson and myself with the men there that had escaped without hurt, and also some of the wounded, came from them; my son Thomas and some other wounded men, came not from them, being then not able to endure traveling so far from thence to the next town, till about a fortnight afterwards. We came to Marlborough on August the 14th, when Captain Hutchinson being not recovered of his wounds before his coming from Brookfield, and overtired with his long journey, by reason of his weakness, soon after grew worse, and more dangerously ill, and on the 19th day of the same month, died; and was there the next day after buried;- the Lord being pleased to deny him a return to

his own habitation and his relatives at Boston, though he was come the greatest part of his journey thitherward. The inhabitants of the town also, not long after, men, women and children, removed safely with what they had left, to several places either where they had lived before their planting or settling down there, or where they had relatives to receive and entertain them. The Honored Major Willard stayed at Brookfield some weeks after our coming away, there being several companies of soldiers sent up thither and to Hadley, and the towns thereabouts, which are about thitty miles from Brookfield, whither also the Major went for a time upon the service of the country in the present war, and from thence there being need of his presence for the ordering of matters concerning his own regiment, and the safety of the towns belonging to it, he through God's goodness and mercy returned safely to his house and dear relatives at Groton.

"Thus I have endeavored to set down and declare both what the Lord did against us the loss of several persons lives, and the wounding of others, some of which wounds were very painful in dressing, and long ere they were healed, besides many dangers we were in, and fears we were exercised with; and also what great things He was pleased to do for us, in frustrating ~~they~~ their many attempts, and vouchsafing such a deliverance to us. The Lord avenge the blood that has been shed by these heathen, who hate us without cause though he be most righteous in all that hath befallen us there, and all other parts of the country, he help us to humble ourselves before Him, and improve all His mercies, which we still enjoy, that so His anger may cease towards us, and He may be pleased either to make our enemies at peace with us or may destroy them before us. I tarried at Marlborough with Captain Hutchinson until his death, and came here to Concord, August 21, (though not then quite recovered from my wound) and so did others that went with me. But since I am reasonable well, though I have not the use of my hand and arm as before; my son Thomas, though in great hazard of his life for some time after his return to Concord, yet is now very well cured, and his strength well restored. Oh, that we could praise the Lord for His great goodness towards us, that he was pleased to spare so many of us, and add unto our days; He help us whose souls He hath delivered from death and eyes from tears, and feet from falling, to walk before him in the land of the living, till our great change come,and to sanctify His name in all His ways about us, that our afflictions and our mercies may guide us to live more to His glory all our days".

He (Captain THOMAS WHEELER) died at Concord, Dec. 10, 1676, the record of his death identifying him fully by stat-

ing explicitly that he was the"husband of Ruth".

His wife was RUTH WOOD, a daughter of William Wood. Whether they were married before or after his arrival in this country, and if they were married before, whether some of their children were born in England, is not known; if the children were all born in America, it is more than probable that they were born in the wilderness beyond the reach of records. He is said to have been the brother of Timothy and Joseph Wheeler.

THOMAS WHEELER, in New England before 1642.
b. England.
d. Dec. 10, 1676, Concord. "Husband of RUTH".
m. RUTH WOOD, mentioned in the will of her father William Wood, 1670.

Issue of Captain Thomas and Ruth (Wood) Wheeler:

1. Thomas , "son of RUTH WHEELER his mother died Jan. 9, 1676-7".
2. Alice died March 17, 1641, Concord.
3. Nathaniel
4. Ephraim died Feb. 19, 1689, "ye son of Captain THOMAS (and RUTH".
5. Joseph
6. Deliverance, m. 1691, Mary Davis.
X. 7. RUTH m. 1. Ephraim Jones.
m. 2. THOMAS BROWN.
m. 3. Captain Jonathan Prescott.

RUTH WHEELER (CAptain Thomas).
b.
d. Feb. 9, 1740, "relict widow of Captain Jonathan Prescott".
1st. m. May 7, 1673, Ephrain Jones, d. Jan. 23, 1676.
2nd. m. Nov. 12, 1677, THOMAS BROWN, d. Apr. 4, 1718,"aged 67".
3rd. m. Aug. 18, 1718, Captain Jonathan Prescott. He d. Dec. 5, 1731, "husband to RUTH".

For Issue of Ruth Wheeler and Thomas Brown
See BROWN Family.

Reference: Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.

JOHN WHITLOCK, Fairfield, Massachusetts, had died in 1658, (the inventory being in October), leaving a widow and several children, of whom the name "John" is preserved. John, of Fairfield, probably son of the preceding, had died before Apr. 7, 1698, the date of his inventory. But whether he had a wife or child is not known.

It is probable that ROSE WHITLOCK was a daughter of the above John Whitlock.

ROSE WHITLOCK (John).
b.
d. Nov. 30 or 13, 1691, at Chelmsford.
m. Nov. 18, 1644, at Woburn, to ABRAHAM PARKER.
He died Aug. 18, 1685.

For Issue of Rose Whitlock and Abraham Parker
See PARKER Family.

References: The Early Inhabitants of Ipswich. 1854.
By Abraham Hammat.
Ipswich in the Massachusetts Bay Colony. 1905.
By Thomas Franklin Waters.

THEOPHILUS WILSON b. abt. 1600, England.
d. abt. 1691, Ipswich, Mass.
m. ELIZABETH ..... She died Jan. 10, 1680; sister of Jane Kenning and Margery, wife of John Knowlton.

1636. Probably came to Ipswich about that time. First mention of his name.
1638. Received a Land Grant.
1639, 16, 11mo. "THEOPHILUS WILSON is possessed of an house lott bought of John Sanders". Mar. 13, made freeman.
1641. Was a commoner.
1646. Sold to John Knowlton, shoemaker, land bought of John Warner.
1648. Was one of Major Dennison's subscribers.
1653, 27-7. THEOPHILUS WILSON appointed to keep the prison until further notice, and in 1657 the court ordered that he should have "£3 for the year, and for every person committed into the prison 5s. and all prisoners before they be released shall discharge their charges for food and attendance, and such as are not able to provide for themselves, shall be allowed only bread and water".
1654. Constable. "9th of August, 1654. I replevined 5 cows of Simon Thompson and took bond of hym accordingly.
"by me
"THEOPHILUS WILSON
"Constable".
1654. Mar. 28, Testified to the Will of John Knowlton.
1654, Dec. 1. With Elizabeth his wife, he sold to Samuel Sawer, hatter, dwelling house and about half an acre of land which was the house of Jane Kenning, lately deceased.
1655, Feb. 19. Agreed that Mr. Wilson shall take care to lay the floor in the turret of the meeting house with plank, and calk it, and daub the north east side below the floor.
1655, 30, 6mo. Mr. WILSON is desired to speak to Goodman Norton to fulfil his bargain to make the meeting house tight where shingles were removed by him occasioned by the putting in of the gutters. And in case he do not forthwith make them good, hath order by this meeting of the selectmen to sue him in the Town's name.
1655. Sold unto Theophilus WILSON for his son Thomas, the meadow that is common at ye west meadows.
1656, Dec. 26. Agreed with MR. WILSON to ring the Bell at nine of the Clock; to begin the next day, being the 12th of January, for which he is to have forty shillings a year added to the rate.

1659. MR. WILSON "is apoynted to get locks to secure the prison & what is wanting else to make ye doors & prison strong".
1664. Received a share and a half in Plum Island.
1666. Signed a Loyalist petition.
1677. Was a Tythingman.
1678, Feb. 13. The name of "MR. WILSON" on a "list of the names of those p'sons that have right to comonage, according to the law & order of the Towne".
1679. Among "The list of those allowed to have there vote in Town affairs. Voted to be recorded at the Town meeting, December the 2th 1679", was the name of THEOPHILUS WILSON.
1680, Jan. 10. His wife ELIZABETH died.
1689, July 29. He, aged about eighty-eight, as the deed recites, sold his dwelling, orchard and land to John Lovell (who married his gr.dau., Elizabeth Pinder).
1690, Oct. 3, will dated; proved Mar. 31, 1691. Inventory Jan. 28, 1690. He mentioned son Thomas, gr.child Elizabeth Lovell, gr. dau. ELIZABETH RUSSELL, gr.child Thomas Pinder, "and I do make my son John Pinder and my son DAVID FISKE my executors". Cousin Nathaniel Tredwell Tredwell was overseer of the will.

Probate Records, Essex County, Mass., p. 165.

Willof Jane Kenning, 14th of 12th mo. 1653, makes her two sisters Executrixes, ELIZABETH WILSON and Margery Knowlton.

To John Knowlton £20, and to the rest of my sisters' children £10 apiece, Elizabeth Knowlton, Elizabeth Wilson, SEABORN WILSON and Abraham Knowlton, and the rest for my mother's use during her life, and for that remains equally to be divided; in case there is not enough of that which is left then there is to be a deduction proportionate out of the former gift. (No signature).
Witnesses: Mary Tredwell, Thomas Knowlton.
Will proved Mar. 28, 1654.

Issue of Theophilus and Elizabeth (.....) Wilson:

X. 1. SEABORN WILSON b. m. DAVID FISKE.
2. Thomas " b. m.
3. Elizabeth " b. m. John Pindar

SEABORN WILSON (Theophilus).
b.
d. Jan. 12, 1721, at Woburn.
m. Sept 6, 1655, at Cambridge, DAVID FISKE, b. abt. 1624, England; d. Feb. 14, 1710, Lexington. Son of DAVID and Sarah (Smith) Fiske.

For Issue of Seaborn Wilson and David Fiske,
See FISKE Family.

93

W I N T E R .

References: History of Lexington. By Charles Hudson. 1913.
Middlesex County Deeds.

JOHN WINTER, tanner, a proprietor of Watertown, Mass., 1636-37, was born about 1572, and died in Watertown the 14th day of the 2d mo., (April), 1662, aged about 90. His will dated 4th of March, 1661-62, proved June 16, 1662, names sons Richard and Thomas late of London, daughter Alice Lackman of London, son John of Watertown, executor, to whom he gave his lands, etc., at Watertown.

Issue of John and .....(.....) Winter:

1. Richard Winter
2. Thomas "
3. Alice " m. .....Lackman.
X. 4. JOHN " m. HANNAH CUTLER.

JOHN WINTER (John)
b. abt. 1634.
d. Dec. 18, 1690. Cambridge Farms, aged 56.
m. abt. 1660, HANNAH CUTLER, b. July 26, 1638; dau of James and Anna (.....) Cutler.

The will of John Winter, Jr., was dated Dec. 12, 1688. It makes no mention of his wife who probably died before the date of his will, but he speaks of sons John, Thomas and Samuel; and daughters Sarah, Hannah and Mary. His son Joseph died Dec. 10, 1688, at Cambridge Farms, and his is the first death mentioned in the Lexington records.

Issue of John and Hannah(Cutler) Winter:

1. Sarah b. d. young (?)
2. Hannah b. Apr. 10, 1665. m. John Harrington.
3. John b. Sept 17, 1667.
4. Thomas b. June 25, 1669. d. 1690.
5. Joseph b. Mar. 2, 1671. d. Dec. 3, 1688.
6. Mary b. Feb. 6, 1675.
7. Elizabeth b. Aug. 20, 1678. m. John Cooper.
X. 8. ABIGAIL b. Mar. 12, 1680. m. David RUSSELL.
9. Samuel b. Mar. 12, 1684.

ABIGAIL WINTER (John, John).
b. Mar. 12, 1680.
d. Oct. 18, 1726.
m. abt. 1700, DAVID RUSSELL, b. 1686; son of John and Elizabeth (Fisk) Russell.

For Issue of Abigail and Winter and David Russell
See RUSSELL Family.

(See next page).

W I N T E R .

Proof that Abigail Winter married David Russell.

John Herrington and Hannah, John Winter, Samuel Winter, Elizabeth Cooper of "Killingslee", Windham county, Connecticut, David Russell and Abigail of Littleton, all children of Mr. John Winter, deceased, quitclaim to George Harrington, June 23 Jan 1728-29, etc.
Middlesex County Register of Deeds, Vol. 31, p. 38.

W I L L I A M W O O D .

Reference: A Genealogy of William Wood who Settled in Concord, Mass., 1638. By Charles W. Holmes.

WILLIAM WOOD was born in England, 1582, but where is unknown. He began his life during the reign of Queen Elizabeth, and his early manhood was spent under the reign of James I. and of Charles I. During the reign of the latter monarch the dissensions between the Church of England and the Puritans culminated in the expulsion of the Puritans from England, obliging them to seek an asylum in a foreign land, where they might worship God according to the dictates of their own consciences. They first took refuge in Holland, and after a residence there of twelve years, sought and obtained a charter to found a colony in the new world. These Puritan fathers landed on Plymouth Rock Dec. 21, 1620. Soon others came and eighteen years later, William Wood reached these shores. It was supposed by many that our William Wood was the author of "New England's Prospects". It seems probable that the William Wood who did write that book came to America in 1629, settled first in Salem, and as early as 1630 in Lynn, as is claimed by Lewis. He remained there until his return to England Aug. 15, 1633, as his book was published in London. Shattuck, who would magnify the honor of Concord by so respectable a citizen, conjectures that this William, the author, was the same William who came again in 1638 and settled in Concord. This is hardly possible, because, had the author returned again so soon, he would most certainly have gone to Lynn, as the book indicated by his minute description of Lynn River, that he was most charmed with that locality. There is nothing in history to indicate that the author William, ever returned to America; on the contrary, the inference would be that he did not, and this is our positive opinion, after much careful study. What we know definitely is that our William Wood left Matlock, in Derbyshire, in 1638, and came to this country accompanied by his wife MARGARET, a son Michael with his wife Mary, a daughter RUTH, unmarried, and a nephew, the Hon. Thomas Flint. It is likely that Thomas Flint was married in England and brought his wife with him, as the birth of a son is recorded in Concord in 1641. The history of Concord gives us a little information. It is certain that he came direct to Concord and settled there, living all his days in thehome of his first choice. He was one of the earliest settlers. His wife died Sept., 1659. He died May 14, 1671. History cites that he filled many important offices in the town.

The will of WILLIAM WOOD, dated Concord, 15d. Sept., 1670, was probated Apr. 4, 1671. It states: "I WILLIAM WOOD of Concord, aged about 88 years",....."having given to my daughter RUTH WHEELER, at the time of her marriage, a half of my movable estate that I was possessed of, both

W I L L I A M W O O D.

within and without as part of her portion, I do further bequeath unto her two brown cows now in their possession, also a great Brass Kettle and a brass pot, and Mr. Bucklyes Book upon the Covenant and all the Augors that my son Wheeler hath in his hands, except the biggest, and those with what I have done for her from time to time, I will to be her full portion from me or my estate". ..... "Also I give to my grandchild Abigail Hosmer" etc. (Abigail was a daughter of the son Michael).

WILLIAM WOOD b. abt. 1583.
d. May 14, 1671, Concord, Mass.
m. in England, MARGARET .....
She died Sept., 1659.

Children of William and Margaret (.....) Wood:

1. Michael b. m. Mary .....
X. 2. RUTH b. m. THOMAS WHEELER.

RUTH WOOD (William).
b. probably at Matlock, Eng.
d.
m. Capt. THOMAS WHEELER. He died Dec. 10, 1676.

For Children of Ruth Wood and Capt. Thomas Wheeler
See WHEELER Family.

PART I.

W A S H B U R N .

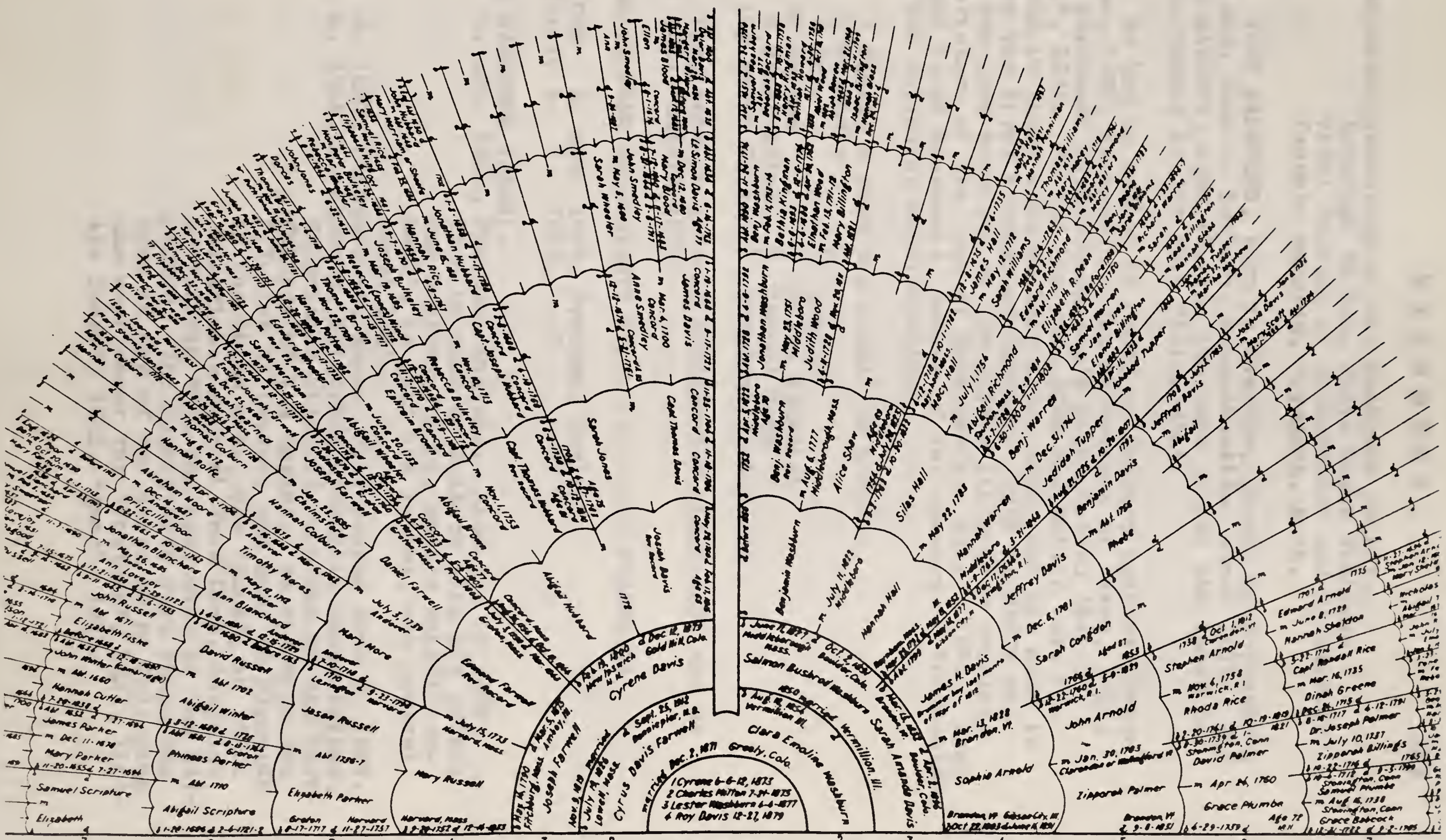
and

ALLIED FAMILIES.

I N D E X .

---------- PART II.----------

WASHBURN 101
ARNOLD 107
BABCOCK 117
BILLINGS 124
BILLINGTON 126
CHEESBROUGH 128
CLARKE 133
COMSTOCK 135
CONGDON 138
COOK 139
DAVIS, AARON 140
DEANE 144
DENNISON 146
DIGHTON 151
DUNGAN 152
ELDERKIN 154
FANNING 155
FONES 158
GILBERT 160
GLASS 161
GREENE 163
HALL 169
HAYWARD 173
HAZARD 174
HEWITT 176
HOLDEN 178
HOWARD 181
JACKSON 184
JENNEY 188
KINGMAN 190
LARKIN 195
LAWTON 196
LORD 198
MACEY 200
MASTERS 201
MAYHEW 203
MITCHELL 206
OLNEY 207
PACKHARD 208
PALMER 209
PECKHAM 214
PLUMB 216
PONTUS 220
POTTER, ROBERT ... 221
PRENTICE 223
RICE, JOHN 225
RICHARDSON 228
RICHMOND 231
ROGERS 234
ROSSITER 236
SAUNDERS 237
SCOTT 241
SHELDON 246
SMITH 248
STANTON, ROBERT .. 250
" THOMAS .. 251
STREET 255
TABER 259
THOMPSON 251
TIBBITS 263
TILLINGHAST 265
TUPPER 269
VOSE 271
WARREN 273
WHIPPLE 277
WILLIAMS 280
WOOD, HENRY 283


1 Cyrene 6-6-12, 1873
2 Charles Milton 7-24-1875
3 Lester Washburn 6-4-1877
4 Roy Davis 12-22, 1879
Married Dec. 2, 1871
Greely, Colo.
Cyrus Davis Farwell
Clara Emoline Washburn
Salmon Bushrod Washburn
Sarah Amanda Davis
Cyrene Davis
Joseph Farwell
Benjamin Washburn
Hannah Hall
Silas Hall
Jeffrey Davis
Benjamin Davis
Sarah Congdon
Stephen Arnold
Rhoda Rice
John Arnold
Edward Arnold
Nannah Skelton
Dr. Joseph Palmer
Zipporah Palmer
Grace Plumb
Grace Babcock
Sophia Arnold
First Generation. Parents. Grand Parents. Great Grand Parents.

References: Genealogy of the Washburn Family,
Arranged by Mrs. Julia Chase Washburn.
Vital Records of Bridgewater and Middleboro'.
Probate records, Plymouth, Mass.

JOHN WASHBURN, born in Evesham, County of Worcester, England, came to Duxbury, Massachusetts, about 1631. His wife MARGERY, aged 49, and two sons joined him there in 1635, coming in the ship "Elizabeth".

He had an action in court at Duxbury against Edward Doten, 1632; is named in the assessment of taxes, 1633; and purchased Edward Bompasse's place called "Eagle's Nest", 1634. He and his sons JOHN and Philip were included in those able to bear arms, 1643, and his name is among the first freemen of Duxbury. JOHN WASHBURN and his son JOHN were two of the ~~fifty~~ fifty-four original proprietors of the town of Bridgewater, Mass., 1645. They bought it of Massasoit, Sachem of the country of Poconocket, for the following consideration:

7 Coats, a yard and a half to a coat.	
9 Hatchets	Signed
8 Hoes	Miles Standish
20 Knives	Samuel Nash
4 Moose-skins	Constant Southworth
10½ yards Cotton	

They went to live at Bridgewater about 1665 and he died there before 1670.

Issue of John and Margery (.....) Washburn:

X. 1. JOHN b. abt. 1624, Evesham, England.
2. Philip b. " 1626, " "

JOHN WASHBURN (John).
b. abt. 1624, Evesham, England, Aged 11, in 1635, when he came to Duxbury with his mother and brother Philip, on the ship "Elizabeth", to join his father, who arrived about 1631.
d. 1687, Bridgewater, Mass. Will proved June 8, 1687.
m. 1645, at Duxbury, ELIZABETH MITCHELL, whose father, Experience Mitchell, was one of the forefathers of the Colony. He was with the Pilgrims at Leyden, and came to Plymouth in the third ship, the "Anne", in 1623. Experience married Jane Cook, daughter of FRANCIS COOK who came over in the MAYFLOWER. The FORETATHERS were those who came in one of the three ships following the Mayflower: The "Fortune", 1621; "Little James", 1623; "Anne", 1623.

Issue of John and Elizabeth (Mitchell) Washburn:
Probably all born at Bridgewater.

1. John b. 1646; m. Rebecca Lapham.
2. Thomas b. 1648; m. 1. Abigail Leonard.
m. 2. Deliverance Packard.
X. 3. SAMUEL b. 1651; m. DEBORAH PACKARD.
4. Joseph b. 1653; m. Hannah Latham. d. 1733 aged 80.
5. Jonathan b. 1656; m. Mary Vaughn of Middleborough.
6. Benjamin b. 1658; d. unm. 1690 in Phipps expedition against Canada.
7. Mary b. 1661; m. Samuel Kinsley.
8. Elizabeth b. 1665; m. 1. James Howard.
m. 2. Edward Sealey.
9. Jane b. 1668; m. William Orcutt.
10. James b. 1672; m. Mary Bowden.
11. Sarah b. 1674; m. John Ames.

SAMUEL WASHBURN (John, John).
b. 1651, Duxbury. Was called "Sergeant" Washburn.
d. Mar. 24, 1720, at Bridgewater, aged 69.
m. abt. .. 1677, DEBORAH PACKARD, dau of Samuel Packard who came from Windham near Hingham, England, on the ship "Delight of Ipswich", and settled at Hingham, Mass., 1638. He afterwards lived at West Bridgewater.

Issue of Samuel and Deborah(Packard) Washburn:
All born at Bridgewater.

1. Samuel b. Apr. 6, 1678, "first born"; m. 1. Deliverance Leonard.
m. 2. Abigail ....
2. Noah b. July 11, 1682; m. Elizabeth Shaw.
3. Israel b. Feb. 24, 1683; m. Waitstill Summer.
4. Nehemiah b. May 20, 1686; m. Jane Haward.
m. 3. Mary Elms, 1716, Middleb.
X. 5. BENJAMIN b. abt. .. 1688; m. BETHIAH KINGMAN.
6. Hannah b. ... . m. John Keith.

BENJAMIN WASHBURN (Samuel, John, John).
b. ... .. 1688-91, Bridgewater, Mass.
d. Nov. 24, 1774. Middleborough. (From Goodell- Chadwick Records).
m. Feb. 11, 1713-14, BETHIAH KINGMAN, b. June 6, 1693; d. 1767. Daughter of Henry and Bethiah (Howard) Kingman.

BENJAMIN WASHBURN was a farmer and resided at Bridgewater and Middleborough, Mass.

Issue of Benjamin and Bethiah (Kingman) Washburn:

1. James b. Went to Dartmouth, Mass.
2. Ezra b. 1718; m. Susannah Leach.
3. Bethiah b. 1720; m. Nehemiah Bryant.
4. Benjamin b. Dec. 17.. m. 1. Susannah Battles of Hingham.
   m. 2. Mary Cushman of Halifax.
5. Henry b. m. Sarah Battles of Hingham.

X. 6. JONATHAN b. 1728; m. JUDITH WOOD, 1751.
7. Jane b. 1735; m. Job Richmond.

JONATHAN WASHBURN (Benjamin, Samuel, John, John).
b. abt. 1728.
d. Apr. 6, 1792, in 64th year. (Chadwick Records).
m. May 23, 1751, in Middleborough, JUDITH WOOD,
b. Apr. 11, 1728; d. Nov. 20, 1811.
Daughter of Elnathan and Mary (Billington) Wood.

Issue of Jonathan and Judith (Wood) Washburn:
Probably all born at Middleborough.

X. 1. BENJAMIN b. abt. 1752; m. ALICE SHAW, 1777.
2. Jonathan b. 1753; m. Hannah Conant.
3. Isaac b. Feb. 1, 1755; m. 1. Mary Phillips.
   m. 2. Eunice Carey.
   m. 3. Elizabeth Richmond.
4. Salmon b. 1761; m. Ruth Shaw, ~~1~~ 1787.
5. Linus b. m. Silence Ames.

BENJAMIN WASHBURN (Jonathan, Benjamin, Samuel, John, John).
b. 1752, Middleborough, Mass.
d. Apr. 5, 1822, aged 70. Middleborough.
m. Aug. 6, 1777, ALICE SHAW, b. 1754; d. July 28, 1833, aged 69.(Middleb. Record.) They were ma married in Middleborough.

Proof of children of Benjamin and Alice (Shaw) Washburn:

To the Hon. Judge of Probate for the County of Plymouth.
The subscribers hereby express their cordial satisfaction respecting the accounts herewith presented to your Honor for allowance by our brothers Linus ~~and~~ & Benjamin Washburn adm. on the estate of our father BENJAMIN WASHBURN, deceased, & that the same be accepted and allowed

Jona: Washburn
Bela Forbes
Philo Washburn
Polly Washburn

BENJAMIN WASHBURN)
Jonathan Washburn 2nd) to Linus Washburn, Gent.
Philo Washburn yoeman)

..... farm our father BENJAMIN WASHBURN of Middleborough, deceased, bought of Zadock Leonard called the Zadock Leonard farm, 60 acres, etc.

In witness whereof etc.....
BENJAMIN WASHBURN
Jonathan Washburn, 2nd
Philo Washburn

..... together with ALICE WASHBURN widow of said deceased .....
13 day March, 1823.
Witnesses, Benjamin Richmond
Otis Harlow.

Revolutionary Record.

BENJAMIN WASHBURN, Middleborough, Mass., Capt. Amos Wade's Co., Col. Theophilus Cotton's Regt.; company return dated Oct. 7, 1775. (Jonathan Washburn, brother of Benjamin, was in Amos Wade's Company, Apr. 19, 1775).

BENJAMIN WASHBURN, Private. Capt. Joshua White's Reg; marched Aig. 1, 1780; discharged Aug. 9, 1780. service 9 days; company marched to Tiverton, R. I. on an alarm. Roll sworn to at Middleborough.
(The above record was duplicated for his brother Jonathan Washburn, Jr.).

Issue of Benjamin and Alice (Shaw) Washburn:
Probably all born in Middleborough.

X. 1. BENJAMIN b. m. HANNAH (HALL) Hall.
2. Polly b. 1783; d. Feb. 13, 1848, aged 66.
3. Capt. Linus b. Sep 15, 1784; m. 1. Lucy Leonard.
m. 2. Hannah Leonard.
m. 3. Mary Leonard.
m. 4. Hulda A. Perkins.
4. Alice b. b. m. Bela Fobes.
5. Stillman b. m. Myra Bartlett, Plymouth.
6. Jonathan b. Dec. 26, 1796; m. Sarah K. Pratt.(Mid. Record).
7. Maj. Philo b. Apr. 13, 1799; m. Harriet White.(Raynham Rec.).

BENJAMIN WASHBURN (Benj,. JONathan, Benj., Saml., John, John)
b.
d. before 1850, when his wife was a widow in Vermillion, Illinois.
m. July 11, 1822, at Middleborough, Mass., HANNAH ~~(HALL)~~ (HALL) HALL, widow of James Hall, Jr., who died Feb., 1818, and whom she married Dec., 1811, at Raynham. She died May 19, 1853, probably at Vermillion, Ill. She was the daughter of Silas and Hannah (Warren) Hall of South Raynham. By her first husband she had Almira, b. Mar. 24, 1813. m. .....Angel; James Franklin Hall b. Jan. 14, 1814, Middleboro', m. Lydia Howard Keith at Raynham. He was in the Civil War and died Feb. 20, 1877; and third, Emoline who died young.

..... WAR OF 1812. .....

BENJAMIN WASHBURN, Sergeant, in Capt. G. Pratt's Co., Lieut. Col. C. Howard's Regiment. From Sept. 21, to Oct. 15, 1814. Raised at Middleborough. Service at Plymouth.
(Linus Washburn was a Lieut. in Capt. N. Wilder's Co., under Gen. Goodwin's Command).

Issue of Benjamin and Hannah (Hall) Washburn:

1. Benjamin b. d. childless.
X. 2. SALMON BUSHROD b. June 11, 1827; m. SARAH AMANDA DAVIS.
3. Stillman b. Aug. 24, 1830, Middleb.; m. Emma Morse, prob. at Lake City, Minn.; died in Arizona or N. Mex. Issue one son, Harry.
4. Gustavus b. died unm.

SALMON BUSHROD WASHBURN (Benjamin, Benjamin, Jonathan, Benjamin, Samuel, John, John).
b. June 11, 1827, Middleborough, Mass.
d. Oct. 2, 1891, Boulder, Colorado.
m. ... .. 1850, at Vermillion, Ill., SARAH AMANDA DAVIS, b. Mar. 15, 1832, Brandon, Vt., d. Apr. 2, 1896-7, Boulder, Colorado, dau of James H. and Sophia (Arnold) Davis.

NOTE: It may be interesting to know that I would probably never have been able to trace the ancestry of SALMON BUSHROD WASHBURN had it not been for the co-operation received from his daughter, Mrs. CLARA EMOLINE FARWELL. Her mention of a little trunk that had been her father's, with the ~~with the~~ names "Philo" and "Taunton" within, was my guiding star.

D. B. Washburn
Salmon Bushrod Washburn
1827-1891

Mrs. D. B. Washburn
Sarah A. Davis Washburn
1832-1896

Sophia Arnold Davis
1803-1891

Clara E. Washburn Farwell
Cyrenia Farwell Taylor
Esther E. Taylor Hatter
Russell Hard Hatter

Cartwright N. D.
Feb. 16, 1923.

Dear Mrs. O'Gorman:

Have received a reply to one letter I sent out. May not help you but will send it for what it is worth. My mother gave to my sister's daughter daughter a little trunk they had had always I think - I should say through their married life.

On a label pasted on the inside is "Philo Washburn, Saddle, Trunk & Harness Maker. Taunton, Mass.", and in pencil is written "1835", and in pencil in another place is "S. B. Washburn", and that is all.

Sincerely,
Clara E. Farwell.

Issue of Salmon Bushrod and Sarah Amanda (Davis) Washburn:

1. Alice Celeste b. Jan. 9, 1851; d. 1936; m. Corydon William Sanborn.
X. 2. CLARA EMOLINE b. Aug. 18, 1854; m. CYRUS DAVIS FARWELL.
3. Augusta Amanda b. Jan. 27, 1857; d. 1896, Boulder, Colo.
4. Gustavus (twin) b. " " " d. in infancy.

CLARA EMOLINE WASHBURN (Salmon B., Benjamin, Benjamin, Jonathan, Benjamin, Samuel, John, John).
b. Aug. 18, 1854, Vermillion, Illinois.
d.
m. Dec. 2, 1871, at Greely, Colorado, to CYRUS DAVIS FARWELL, b. July 19, 1836; Lowell, Mass. d. Sept. 25, 1912, at Benniepier, North Dakota; son of Joseph and Cyrene (Davis) Farwell.

For Issue of Clara E. Washburn and Cyrus Davis Farwell
See FARWELL Family.

A R N O L D .

References: An Account of the English Homes of Three Early "PROPRIETORS" of Providence. By Fred A. Arnold, 1931.
Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island. By John Osborne Austin. 1887.
Records of Elisha Stephen Arnold of Plattsburg, N. Y.

E N G L I S H A N C E S T R Y.

NICHOLAS ARNOLD b. abt. 1550. He removed to Ilchester abt. 1575. Buried Jan. 28, 1633, "tailer", at Ilchester, Somersetshire, England.
m. before 1571, to ALICE GULLY (baptised at Northover, Sept. 39, 1553; buried at Ilchester, Apr. 35, 1596, "wife of NICHOLAS ARNOLD tailer"). Dau. of John and Alice Gully of Northover. "John Gullye buried 15 Septembrie Anno Dm 1591" aged about 81. "Alice Gullye ye wife of John Gullye 11 Aprilis Anno Dm 1583" aged about 73. The births of eight children were recorded before the birth of Alice in 1553. The Gully family are buried in the churchyard of "Old St. Andrew", Northover.
m. 2d, before 1599, Grace .....who survived him.

Issue of Nicholas and Alice (Gully) Arnold:

1. Thomasine bpt. Jan. 4, 1571, Northover. m. Robert Hacker.
2. Joane " Nov. 30, 1577, Ilchester. m. William Hopkins.
3. Margery " Aug. 30, 1581, " m. Thomas Burnard.
I. 4. WILLIAM born June 24, 1587, " m. CHRISTIAN PEAK.
5. Robert bpt. Oct. 18, 1593.
6. Elizabeth b. Apr. 9, 1596. Prob. died and buried with mother.

Issue if Nicholas and 2d wife, Grace (.....) Arnold:

7. Thomas bpt. Apr. 18, 1599. m. 1. Margaret .....
m. 2. Jane.....
8. Eleanor " July 31, 1603.
9. Daughter mentioned in father's will, but not named.

American Ancestry.

WILLIAM ARNOLD (son of Nicholas and Alice (Gully) Arnold).
b. June 24, 1587, Ilchester, Somersetshire, England, where he was Church Warden in 1638.
d. prob. in the spring of 1676, at Pawtuxet, Rhode Island, during the Indian War.
m. before 1610, CHRISTIAN PEAK, daughter of Thomas Peak of Muchelney (anciently Mochelney), Somerset, who was baptised there Feb. 15, 1583-4, and died after 1659 at Pawtuxet.

The following are the opening paragraphs of "AN ACCOUNT OF THE ENGLISH HOMES OF THREE EARLY 'PROPRIETORS' OF RHODE ISLAND". 1931.

"On June 24, 1635, there arrived in Massachusetts Bay a group of neighbors, nearly all related, either by blood or marriage. They had sailed from Dartmouth in Devonshire May 1, of the same year, all but one of the party, William Carpenter, coming from Ilchester, in southern Somersetshire or within five miles of that place. The leader of the party was WILLIAM ARNOLD whose 48th birthday was the day of their arrival. His eldest son, Benedict, one of the party, a lad of 19 years of age at that time, has given us the only account that we have of that embarkation, in his own family record, written probably soon after his removal to Newport in 1651, which begins as follows:

"Memorandum. We came from Providence with our family to dwell at Newport in Rhode Island the 19th of November, Thursday in afternoon, & arrived ye same night Ano. Domina 1651.

"Memorandum my father and his family Sett Sayle ffrom Dartmouth in Old England, the first of May, friday & Arrived in New England, June 24 Ano 1635.

Memm. We came to Providence to Dwell the 20th of April 1636. per me Benedict Arnold."

From Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island:

In 1639, WILLIAM ARNOLD was one of the twelve first members, organizing the first Baptist Church in Providence, R. I. It was also the first Baptist Church in America. In 1640 he signed an agreement with 38 others of Providence for civil government of the Colony.

1641, the Pawtucket settlers sent a letter to Massachusetts' authorities, complaining of their neighbors the Cortonites. They wrote that when it was sought by Pawtuxet men to attach for unpaid taxes, one Francis Weston's cattle and impound them, the cry was raised by Francis Weston "Help Sir, Help Sir, they are going to steal my cattle", thereupon RANDALL HOLDEN, Jonathan Green and others came running up and making great outcry of "Thieves, Thieves, stealing cattle", and hurried away the cattle and presumptuously answered they "had made a rescue" and so they do at any time if anything of theirs is attached. The letter, closes by asking aid of Massachusetts against the Warwick settlers, butMassachusetts replied that they could not assist them unless Pawtucket settlement was put under jurisdiction of either Massachusetts or Plymouth Colony, and in 1643 WILLIAM ARNOLD, William Carpenter, Robert Cole and Benedict Arnold subjected themselves to the Massachusetts government, and WILLIAM ARNOLD was appointed to keep the peace. This separation from Providence lasted sixteen years, and meanwhile WILLIAM ARNOLD kept Massachusetts well apprized of doings in Rhode Island.

1648, It was ordered by Massachusetts that WILLIAM ARNOLD should have payment of £7. 3s. which he had disbursed for 3½ bushels Indian corn for Powham and the Indians, to be paid him in Wampum or such commodities as he desires, "and the Court is thankful to him for his care and pains herein". The same year for several bills and his own charges he was allowed £8. 17s. 3d.

In a long letter to the Governor of Massachusetts he complains of the injustice shown the Indians by Warwick settlers, "who are going on with a high hand". In 1650, his taxes were £3. 6s. 8d. In 1650 he writes from Pawtucket to Massachusetts protesting against Roger Williams proposed errand to England seeking a charter, and he speaks in uncomplimentary terms of Rhode Island settlers; "for" he says, "under the pretense of Liberty of Conscience about these parts, there come to live all the scum and runaways of the Country, which in time, for want of better order, may bring a heavy burden on the land".

1652. He was allowed, together with the Sachems Powham and Watapunkum, 36 s., he having acted as interpreter for these Sachems in the case brought against them by Hinicraft, another Sachem, and as the latter did not appear to prosecute, he was to pay the 36s.

1658. The Pawtucket settlers seem to have changed their minds, and having expressed a desire to be reunited to Providence, upon their own motion it was done, and henceforward their fealty was to Rhode Island and not

to Massachusetts. In the same year he complains that he was robbed of property by the Indians at Pawtucket.

1663. He deeded his son STEPHEN a lot northwest from Pawtuxet Falls. In 1673, he sold all rights of Common, etc., that he had as proprietor in the first allotment in Providence in 1639. 1675, March 15, he acknowledged his signature to a deed of his rights in new purchase of land at Wayunkeek to Abraham, son of Francis Mann (widow) his niece. Signature owned in presence of William Hopkins and Samuel Respe. He died probably during this or the following year, as it is known certainly that he had died before November 3, 1677.

1678, Oct. 16. Testimony was given by William Hopkins that at the beginning of the Indian War they heard at Providence that WILLIAM ARNOLD, of Pawtucket, would not leave his house, and some neighbors desired deponent to go to him and persuade him to go to some garrison or down to Rhode Island to his son Benedict. The deponent went and told him of his danger and he said he would not go to Rhode Island, "but if he must leave his own house he would go to Providence" - but he would rather be nearer home. He was finally prevailed upon by his son STEPHEN to go to the latter's garrison house.

Issue of William and Christian (Peak) Arnold:
All born at Ilchester, England.

1. Elizabeth b. Nov. 23, 1611; m. William Carpenter.
2. Benedict b. Dec. 21, 1615; m. Damaris Westcott. 1657, he succeeded Roger Williams as President of the Colony under the Patent. 1663, was named in the Charter of King Charles II, as first Governor, holding that office by seven re-elections until his death in 1678.
3. Joane b. Feb. 27, 1617; m. 1. Zachary Rhodes. m. 2. Samuel Reape or Respe.

X. 4. STEPHEN b. Dec. 22, 1622; m. SARAH SMITH, 1646.

STEPHEN ARNOLD (William).
b. Dec. 22, 1622, Ilchester, Somersetshire, England.
d. Nov. 15, 1699, Pawtucket, R. I.
m. Nov. 24, 1646, SARAH SMITH b. 1629; d. Apr. 15, 1713, at Pawtucket; daughter of Edward Smith of Rehobeth, Mass.

STEPHEN ARNOLD went to Pawtuxet with his father. Bought land at various times and in 1674, he with his brother Benedict and father, owned nearly ~~10,000~~ 10,000 acres of land and were said to be the wealthiest men in the Colony, paying the largest taxes.

1681, he bought 750 acres of RANDALL HOLDEN and made other purchases the same year paying altogether £219. 16s.

1676, having delivered six or eight sheep to military forces sometime lodged at Pawtucket, he was in this year allowed 50s., to be paid by the several New England colonies.

1664-65-67-70-71-72-74-75-76-77-84-85-90, was Deputy.

1672-77-78-79-80-90-91-96-98, was "Assistant".

In spite of the protest of WILLIAM ARNOLD in 1650 to the Massachusetts authotities against Roger Williams going to England to procure a charter for the Rhode Island Colonies, Williams went some time later and applied for the charter; WILLIAM ARNOLD, his two sons and other influential men of Rhode Island, met and drafted a statement to the King of the views and wishes of the opponents of Roger Williams. This manuscript was written by STEPHEN ARNOLD, was sent to a friend of the party in England, Gov. Edward Winslow was before the King and his Council, afterward was returned to this country, and is now in the possession of Fred A. Arnold of Providence, R. I., who is a descendant of Israel, son of Stephen.

Sometime before STEPHEN ARNOLD died, he divided among his sons that part of his real estate called the "Coweset Purchase", and deeded land to his grandson, James Dexter.

His will proved Dec. 12, 1699; his Executors were his sons Elisha and STEPHEN; he disposed of large tracts of land to his children. To wife SARAH, one-third household stuff, with pots, kettles etc., for life. The Executors to see their mother buried "comely and decently" when she died, "and now I do humbly pray and desire Almighty & Eternal God of Heaven to bless Prosper & keep all my friends and children, that they may live sp worthily & righteously in this world, that they may live with our blessed Savior Jesus Christ to all Eternity".

Issue of Stephen and Sarah (Smith) Arnold:

	1. Esther	b. Sept 22, 1647;	m. 1. James Dexter, 1671. m. 2. William Andrews, 1680. m. 3. Edward Hawkins.
	2. Israel	b. Oct. 30, 1649;	m. Mary (Barker) Smith, wid Elisha.
X.	3. STEPHEN	b. Nov. 27, 1654;	m. MARY SHELDON.
	4. Elizabeth	b. Nov. 2, 1659;	m. Peter Greene. (John, John).
	5. Elisha	b. Feb. 18, 1662;	m. Susannah Carpenter.
	6. Sarah	b. June 26, 1665;	m. Silas Carpenter.
	7. Phebe	b. Nov. 9, 1670;	m. Benjamin Smith (Benjamin).

STEPHEN ARNOLD (Stephen, William).
b. Nov. 27, 1654.
d. Mar. 1, 1730.
m. Jan. 12, 1688, MARY SHELDON, who died Apr. 28, 1735.
Dau of John and Joan (Vincent) Sheldon.

1704-~~05~~-06-19, Deputy.
He received from his father 1/3 of Cowaset Purchase.
Will dated Apr. 18, 1717. Proved Mar. 26, 1720:
To son EDWARD land including the Homestead farm that had been the home of his grandfather STEPHEN since the settlement in 1638, and where all the children of his father and grandfather were born, and where both were buried.

Issue of Stephen and Mary (Sheldon) Arnold:

1. Stephen b. d. 1716; m. Christian .....
2. Philip b. Feb. 12, 1693; m. Susanna Greene.
3. Phoebe b. Mar. 5, 1685; m. 1. Benjamin Greene. Their only dau Phoebe m. Nathaniel Greene.
4. Mary b. Dec. 13, 1696; m. Joseph Rhodes.
5. Sarah b. 1699; m. Capt. Abiah Carpenter.
6. Penelope b. 1701; m. .....Sheldon.
7. Larana b. 1703; m. Jonathan Remington.
X. 8. EDWARD b. 1707; m. HANNAH SHELDON.

EDWARD ARNOLD (Stephen, Stephen, William).
b. 1707.
d. 1775.
m. June 8, 1739, his cousin, HANNAH SHELDON, dau of Nicholas and Abigail (Tillinghast) Sheldon.

The following narration is by Mr. Elisha Stephen Arnold, of Plattsburg, N. Y.

CAPTAIN EDWARD ARNOLD, 1707-1775.

CAPTAIN EDWARD ARNOLD, coming of age in 1728, and marrying on June 8, 1739, HANNAH SHELDON, began business on the old homestead in Pawtuxet of his father STEPHEN and grandfather STEPHEN, and where both were buried, which was willed to him by his father who died in 1730.

The records of Providence, Warwick and Cranston show that he did a large business in the following years.

He became a sea Captain, and after 1736, became engaged in the shipping business to the West Indies with a number of ships.

About 1752, he purchased a tract of land on the Warwick side of the Pawtuxet River, opposite his home, just below the Falls and extending to the channel of the Providence River as it empties into Narragansett Bay, and then he built a large wharf with warehouses and distillery which largely extended his business until about 1760. At that time many failures occurred in New England caused largely by shipping losses in the Spanish and French Wars, and also by theenormous issue of paper money, etc. His business fell away like others, until in 1767, Capt. EDWARD, from these and other causes, became so deeply involved, that he was arrested for debt by his creditors and incarcerated in his Majesty's jail in Providence.

Oct. 18, 1768, he made a deed of Trust to his cousin James Arnold, Junior, of Warwick, of "his homestead farm in Cranston of some 300 acres, a lot and dwelling in Warwick adjoining the south end of the Pawtuxet Bridge with the Distill house, warehouse, and wharf, and all other estate real and personal, he to sell or dispose of the same by public value, make deeds, pay debts, and pay the remainder, if any, to said Captain EDWARD ARNOLD, within one year and six months".

Thirty-Three creditors with accounts exceeding £1300 agreeing to this arrangement. July 8, 1769, under this trust, James Arnold Jr., sold the Cranston homestead for £1020 to Amos Lockwood for his son Benoni, and it remained in the possession of this family for many years.

The present Lockwood street in Pawtuxet was the original driveway to the old STEPHEN ARNOLD house, between Broad street and Pawtuxet River.

CAPTAIN EDWARD was the captain of the 4th Company of Providence in 1742, and was on the Commission of War Grants for Rhode Island in 1755.

In 1761, Col. John Henry Lydius, of Albany, N. Y., claiming to own all the tract of land running southerly sixty miles from the mouth of Otter Creek, and twenty-four miles wide, that he bought of the Mohawk Indians in 1732 and had his title confirmed by the Government of New York later, (this tract was a part of the adterward disputed territory between New York and New Hampshire, now Vermont), went to Rhode Island and sold to CAPTAIN EDWARD, as well as to some others, portions of this territory, giving to them a Warrantee deed, dated Sept. 29, 1761: "one-sixtieth part of 36 square miles itn Township 7, called Durham, about 40 miles southeasterly from Crown Point, and through it runs Otter Creek" was EDWARD ARNOLD'S part. Consideration, one pepper corn

in each of twenty years from date, if demanded", and further the said EDWARD ARNOLD shall within fifteen years after this date, enter upon said 60th part of said Township and shall within the space of five years next after the 15th, clear, fence and measure fit for improvement ten acres of said 60th part, and said ARNOLD shall pay to J. H. Lydius, or heirs, after the 20 years, annually, and in each year forever, upon the feast day of St. Michael the Archangel, five shillings sterling money of Great Britain, at such place, within 40 miles of said Township as J. H. Lydius or his heirs shall appoint, to be paid for each 100 acres arable land, or land fit for good improvement that is contained in said 60th part of said Township".

Six years after, on Sept. 11, 1767, CAPT. EDWARD deeded this tract "for love and affection" to his son STEPHEN, both at this time living in Cranston, R. I., and no settlement having been made in the Township. Eight years after, April 19, 1775, "STEPHEN ARNOLD of Durham in the county of Charlotte, N. Y., deeded to Silas Whitney of Shrewsbury in county and Province aforesaid, 100 acres of above lot for £30., New York currency.

These three deeds were recorded in Vol. 1, Clarendon, Vt. Deeds, July 18, 1779, the town then being organized and STEPHEN ARNOLD elected first town Clerk, 1778.

It is probable that STEPHEN ARNOLD having this deed had something to do with the fact that in the summer of 1768, CAPT. RANDALL RICE, father-in-law to STEPHEN and Oliver, came from R. I. with five others, selected lots on Otter Creek in this tract, built a log house on each lot, then cutting timber for a clearing on each lot until cold weather came, one man taking care of cow, hunting, fishing and cooking; the other four chopping; then going back to Rhode Island for the winter. In the spring of 1769, as soon as they could travel, there were twelve families who went up with CAPT. RICE to make a settlement, including STEPHEN and Oliver ARNOLD.

When the State of Vermont was finally organized, and the town of Clarendon in 1778, STEPHEN ARNOLD, not being a strong man but having a good education, was made "Town Clerk", and was kept in that office nearly 30 years. He received from the State of Vermont a title to the land he took up under the Lydius title, and lived upon it the rest of his life.

Issue of Edward and Hannah (Sheldon) Arnold:

X. 1. STEPHEN b. 1738; m. RHODA RICE.

2.
2. Oliver b. 1746; m. Elnathan Rice.
3. Sarah b. 1753; m. 1. Charles Rhodes Jr.,
m. 2. Rev. Nathaniel Fiske.
4. Edward Jr b. Was in Battle of Trenton.

STEPHEN ARNOLD (Edward, Stephen, Stephen, William).
b. 1738.
d. Oct. 1, 1812, aged 74. Buried with his wife RHODA, in the cemetery in East Clarendon, Vt.
m. Mar. 6, 1760, RHODA RICE b. Feb. 26, 1741; d. Oct. 19, 1819. Daughter of Capt. Randall and Dinah (Greene) Rice.

1778, STEPHEN ARNOLD was made Town Clerk, upon the organization of the town of Clarendon, and was kept in that position nearly thirty years.

His daughter, Rhoda Greenough, told Mr. Elisha Arnold, that her father had always been a sea captain and did not want to go off into the wilderness, as he was not a strong man physically, and did not think he would make a wood-chopper, but his wife wanted to get him away from the sea, and as his father-in-law with several of his grown-up sons and daughters) and his own brother Oliver and his wife, were going, he arranged to go up with them, taking their four children who were born in R. I.; the women and young children going on foot, driving up some cows, with some horses loaded with household stuff, chickend, etc.

Issue of Stephen and Rhoda (Rice) Arnold:
First four born in R. I.

X. 1. JOHN b. Dec. 22, 1760; m. ZIPPORAH PALMER.
2. Marcey b. Nov. 13, 1762; m. Joel Potter.
3. Mary b. Oct. 2, 1764; m. Ichabod Randall.
4. Lydia b. Jan. 16, 1767; m. Nathan Crary.
5. Randall Rice b. Sept 23, 1769; m. Eunice .....
6. Hannah b. Aug. 13, 1772; m. Jonathan Barbeney.
7. Dinah b. Nov. 19, 1774; d. 1794, unm.
8. Rhoda (Roby) b. Oct. 2, 1776; m. Thomas Greenough.
9. Stephen b. Dec. 22, 1779; m. Lois Clark. They were grandparents of Elisha Stephen Arnold, through their son John F. Arnold.
10. Sarah b. May 14, 1781; m. Joseph Mihill.

JOHN ARNOLD (Stephen, Edward, Stephen, Stephen, William).
b. Dec. 22, 1760.
d. May 9, 1829, Brandon, Vt.
m. Jan. 30, 1783, at Clarendon, Vt., ZIPPORAH PALMER, Dau of David and Grace (Plumb) Palmer.

Issue of John and Zipporah (Palmer) Arnold:

1. Palmer b. Jan 30 1784; m. Sarah Davis, dau of Jeffrey.
2. Marcey b. Dec. 29, 1786.
3. Hannah b. Jan. 13, 1790.
4. Henry G. b. Feb. 10, 1792.
5. John b. Apr. 2, 1794.
6. William b. July 19, 1796.
7. Sally b. Feb. 10, 1800.
8. James M. b. Mar. 24, 1801.

X. 9. SOPHIA b. Oct. 22, 1803, m. JAMES H. DAVIS.

10. Caleb b. July 29, 1806. m. Phebe Davis, dau Jeffrey.

SOPHIA ARNOLD (John, Stephen, Edward, Stephen, Stephen, William①)
b. Oct. 22, 1803, Brandon, Vt.
d. June 14, 1891, Gibson City, Ill.
m. Mar. 13, 1828, at Brandon, Vt., to JAMES H. DAVIS,
b. abt. 1799; d. May 13, 1877. Son of
Jeffrey and Sarah (Congdon) Davis.
JAMES H. DAVIS also died in Gibson City, Ill.

For Issue of Sophia Arnold and James H. Davis,
See DAVIS Family.
See AARON DAVIS Family.

117

B A B C O C K .

References: Babcock Genealogy. By Stephen Babcock, M.A. 1903. (The above is the latest Babcock history, refuting Mr. Sidney Babcock, 1844; "First Puriran Settlers of the Colony of Connecticut", by R. R. Hinman, 1846-52; and Albert Wells in "American Family Antiquary", 1881).

JAMES BABCOCK b. abt. 1612, probably in Essex County, England.
d. June 12, 1679, Westerly, Rhode Island.
1st m..... ..... SARAH ..... who died 1665 or later.
2nd m. abt. 1669, to Elizabeth ..... She m. 2nd, Sept. 22, 1679, William Johnson, and settled in Stonington, Conn.

JAMES BABCOCK did not come to this country in the ship "Ann", as per former writings. He lived for first twenty years in Rhode Island, at Portsmouth. His name was spelled Badcock, Badcocke, Badcooke and Badcook. For the first forty years his name was spelled "Badcock".

1643, JAMES BADCOCK admitted inhabitant to the "towne" of Portsmouth. At that time no one was allowed to "build or plant" without first having been voted at town meeting an inhabitant.
1643, Oct. 5, JAMES BADCOCK and Richard Morin were ordered "to look up the armes in the Towne within the month above writ", and "to mend any which were defective for use". At the same meeting ten acres were laid out to JAMES BADCOCK.

About this time there must have been a threatening of War in the air, as every man was ordered to have "four pounds of shot and two pounds of powder lying by him in readiness by the 24th of the month, and to be in readiness to assemble at the beat of the drum".
1648, was made freeman and appointed a member of a large committee "for the tryall of the general officers".
1648, Dec. 28, was granted "to have four acres added to his house lot".
1649-53-56-57-61 was chosen juryman.
1650, chosen assessor. The same year, JAMES BADCOCK, with five others, was ordered by the "General Courts, all excuses set aparte, to mende and make all locks, stocks, and pieces, which by order of the warden of each towne shall be presented to them".
1655, his name appears on "Roule of ye Freemen", of Portsmouth.

1656, with seven others "appointed to go over to the mayne" to treat with the Indian Sachems.
1657, with four others was "appointed to apportion land to those who want land".
1657-58-59, member of General Court of Commissions of Rhose Island for Portsmouth.
1660-61, appointed to settle disputed land boundaries.
1660, purchased of Indians tract of land 20 miles by 10 miles at Misquaimicut (afterwards Westerly).
1661, on a coroner's jury.
1663, March. Moved to Westerly.
1669, Westerly incorporated, when there were twenty-four freemen in the town. four of whom were Badcocks, viz.: JAMES, and his three sons, James, JOHN and Job. Westerly then comprised the present towns of Westerly, Charlestown, Hopkintown, and Richmond.
1670, June 17, JAMES BADCOCK, Sr., by virtue of a warrant issued by TOBIAS SANDERS, arrested three Connecticut men, John Frink, Benjamin Palmer and Thomas Bell, who had crossed into Rhode Island to summon the Westerly men to appear before a certain court to be held in Connecticut. Said Frink was sent to Rhode Island jail. The next day Mr. BADCOCK was arrested by officers from Connecticut and placed under a bond of £100 to "personally appear and surrender himself to Nehemiah Palmer, Constable of Stonington, pro tempore, Wed. morn. next by six of the clock".
(He probably appeared at appointed time but they were not ready to prove their charges and the case was continued to June Court. The details of these arrests, counter arrests, bonds and trials are found in the public Records of the Colony of Connecticut).

1671, May 18, James and JOHN Badcock renewed their allegiance to Rhode Island and the King.
1678, James, in his 59th year was baptised by Elder William Hiscox and united with the Seventh Day Baptist church of Newport and Westerly.

He declared his last will and testament to his sons JOHN and Job, June 13, 1679, and they appeared Sept. 17, 1679, before the Governor of Rhode Island at a court held at Westerly, and "being solemnly engaged" testified to the truth of their father's will as he verbally gave it to them.

The glimpses of an interesting life show that JAMES BADCOCK was a man of sterling integrity and of strong convictions. He was respected by his neigh-

bors, honored and trusted as a citizen, and ready to serve the community in whatever capacity he was appointed.

Issue of James and 1st wife, Sarah (.....) Babcock:

1. James b. abt. 1641; m. Jane Brown.
X. 2. JOHN b. " 1644; m. MARY LAWTON.
3. Job b. " 1646; m. Jane Crandall.
4. Mary b. " 1648; m. William Champlin.

Issue of James and 2d wife Elizabeth (,...) Babcock:

5. Joseph b. abt. 1670; m. 1. Dorothy Key.
m. 2. Mrs. Hannah Coates.
6. Nathaniel b.
7. Elizabeth b.

JOHN HANCOCK (James)
b. abt. 1644, Portsmouth, R. I.
d. 1685, Westerly, R. I.
m. abt. 1662, MARY LAWTON, daughter of George and Elizabeth (Hazzard) Lawton of Portsmouth. She married 2d, in 1698, Erasmus Babbett. She died Nov. 8, 1711, Westerly.

Tradition says that JOHN and his wife MARY eloped from Newport, settled upon the east bank of the Pawcatuck River (near what is now Avondale, town of Westerly), with no neighbors but the friendly Indians, and that they were not discovered by their parents for several years. Much poetry and romance have been written upon this tradition, but as no history has been found to establish it as a fact, and as authentic records seem clearly to disprove the statement, the elopement story must be classed as fiction.

JOHN, when about eighteen years of age, with his father, became one of the first permanent settlers of Misquaimicut (Westerly).

1669, JOHN BABCOCK was given the 27th lot. It is certain that he settled in Westerly on the banks of the Pawcatuck River near where Avondale now is; his eldest son, James, inherited and occupied the homestead. Some of the homestead land has never passed from the ownership of the descendants of JOHN.

1668, was admitted freeman of Rhode Island. From the time of its settlement both Connecticut and Rhode Island claimed Westerly. Connecticut did not relinquish claim until 1738.

Indications are that when King Philip's War broke out, JOHN BABCOCK and his family remained in their home in Westerly, which was across the river from Connecticut, and as he could have no protection from Rhode Island, sought the protection of Connecticut. Tradition says that JOHN wolunteered with the Connecticut Militia - which was organized for protection against the Indians; that he was with the Connecticut Militia in the "Great Swamp Fight", Dec. 19, 1675, and that his son Elihu was born at that time.

1676, admitted a freeman of the Colony of Connecticut.
1678, June 13. JOHN BADCOCK was elected, by the General Court of Rhode Island, Conservator of the Peace for Westerly. So after King Philip's War the Colony of Rhode Island must have resumed its jurisdiction over Westerly.
1684, was Deputy from Westerly to the Colonial Legislature.
1685, died intestate, and a will disposing of his estate was made by the Town Council, June 25, 1685. Inventory of his personal estate, £790. 3s. was the largest recorded in the town for manyyears. By the law of primogeniture, the eldest son, JAMES, received all the real estate, one-~~third~~ half of which he conveyed by deed to his mother, June 26, 1685. When the will of JOHN BABCOCK was made by the Town Council of Westerly, 1685, the first syllable of the name was spelled B-a-b, and has been so spelled ever since.

Issue of John and Mary (Lawton) Babcock:

X. 1. JAMES b. abt. 1663; m. 1. ELIZABETH SAUNDERS.
m. 2. Content Maxson.
2. Ann b. " 1665.
3. Mary b. " 1667.
4. John b. " 1669; m. Mary Champlin.
5. Job. b. " 1671; m. Deborah .....
6. George b. " 1673; m. Elizabeth Hall.
7. Elihu b. Dec. 19, 1675, "the day of the Great Swamp Fight". Tradition.
8. Robert b. abt. 1678; m. Lydia Crandall.
9. Joseph b. " 1681; m. Rebecca Stanton.
10. Oliver b. " 1683; m. 1. Susanna Clark.
m. 3. Deborah Knowlton.

121

B A B C O C K .

JAMES BABCOCK (John, James).
b. abt. 1663, Westerly, Rhode Island.
d. Jan. 17, 1736,7 " " "
m. abt. 1687, ELIZABETH SAUNDERS, b. abt. 1661. Dau of Tobias and Mary (Packham) Saunders. ELIZABETH died Mar. 3, 1730-31, in the 69th year of her age.
2nd m. abt. 1731, Constant Maxson.

Gravestone Records:

"IN memory of Capt. James Babcock who died January ye 17th, 1736, in ye .....year of his age. Having been in his life of extensive charity and beneficence and not wholly silent in death".

"Here lieth interred ye body of Elizabeth ye wife of Capt. James Babcock, died March ye 3rd, 1730-1, in the 69th year of her age".

1685, June 26, deeded to his mother one-half of all the real estate left by his father, "to have and enjoy and to dispose of as she shall see it meet during the time of her life or after her decease, provided she shall dispose of it unto my father's male children".
1686, made freeman of Westerly.
1692, 100 acres was voted to "James Babcock the widow's son".
1692, he united with the Seventh Day Baptist church of Newport and Westerly.
1698, Apr. 1, was chosen guardian of his younger brothers, twenty days before his mother married Erasmus Babbitt.
1698, Apr. 5, James made a deed to his brother John.
1699, Mar. 11, James and John "for brotherly love"etc., deeded to their brother Oliver, "certain land commodious and convenient to dwelling house, which was formerly our father, John Babcock's, and also land that was formerly our father-in-law (Step-father) Erasmus Babbitts, said land to be Oliver's at decease of our mother, Mary Babbitt".
For many years he was Town Treasurer.
1690-93-95, Town Councilman.
1701,06-07-08-09-16, represented Westerly in theLegislature of the Colony of Rhode Island at Newport.
1717, was Justice of Peace for Westerly.

1736-7, his will gives to his children and grandchildren eight or ten farms comprising some 2,000 acres; he provided that his infant son, James (he had a son James by each wife) should receive a college education.

It has been said of Capt. JAMES BABCOCK that he was as good as he was rich, a true philanthropist who lived for God and his fellow men.

Issue of Capt. James and Elizabeth (Saunders) Babcock:
All born at Westerly.

1.
X. 1. JAMES b. Dec. 23, 1688; m. SARAH VOSE.
2. Elizabeth b. Feb. 8, 1691; m. Elder Thomas Clark.
3. Samuel b. Feb. 15, 1697; m. Ann Pendleton.
4. Daniel b. Apr. 23, 1699; m. Abigail Thompson.
5. Ann b. Nov. 29, 1701; m. Elder Joseph Clark.
6. Sarah b. Dec. 13, 1704; died 1705.
7. Joshua b. May 17, 1707; m. 1. Hannah Stanton.
m. 2. Anna Maxson.

Issue of Capt. James and Content (Maxson) Babcock:

8. Anna b. Mar. 30, 1733; m. Simon Rhodes.
9. Col. James. b. Nov. 1, 1734; m. 1. Sarah Stanton.
m. 2. Joanne McDowell.
10. Jonathan b. Oct. 11, 1736; m. Esther Hazard.

JAMES BABCOCK (Capt. James, John, James).
b. Dec. 23, 1688, Westerly, Rhode Island.
d. Apr. 9, 1731, Stonington, Conn.
1st. m. June 13, 1706, at Milton, Mass., SARAH VOSE,
b. Aug. 30, 1684, in Milton.
d. Dec. 25, 1758, Stonington, Conn.

JAMES BABCOCK and his wife SARAH (Vose) settled upon a farm at Pendleton Hill, North Stonington. It was owned by his father, Capt. JAMES BABCOCK, and was afterward found to lie partly in Stonington and partly in Voluntown.

1708, Aug. 8, JAMES and his wife SARAH joined the Stonington Church and in 1727, left it for the North Stonington Church.

Issue of James and Sarah (Vose) Babcock:

1. James b. May 29, 1708; m. Phoebe Swan.
2. Nathaniel b. Mar. 6, 1709; m. Mary Billings.
3. Elias b. Feb. 30, 1711; m. Anna Plumb.
4. Sarah bpt. Jan. 11, 1714.
5. Elizabeth b. Aug. 35, 1715; m. John Davidson.
6. Martha b. Mar. 1717; d. 1717.
7. Isaiah b. Jan. 29, 1719; m. Elizabeth Plumb.
8. Oliver b. July 27, 1720; m. Anna Avery.
X. 9. GRACE b. Dec. 31, 1722; m. SAMUEL PLUMB.
10. Timothy b. Oct. 12, 1724; m. 1. Lois Billings.
m. 2. Thankful Read.

GRACE BABCOCK (James, Capt. James, John, James).
b. Dec. 31, 1722, Pendleton Hill, N. Stonington, (Conn.
d. Sept. 3, 1785.
m. Aug. 16, 1738, SAMUEL PLUMB, son of George and Prudence (Richardson) Plumb.

GRACE BABCOCK'S grandfather, Capt. James Babcock, who in his will forgot none of the children of his "son James, deceased", provided for GRACE as follows:

"I give and bequeath unto my granddaughter GRACE, the Daughter of my Son James Dec'd., fifty pounds in money to be paid to her by my Executors when She Arrives at the full age of Twenty years, or at Ye or at Ye day of Marriage Which Shall First Happen".

It will be noted that she married even before arriving at sixteen years of age.

For Issue of Grace Babcock and Samuel Plumb
See PLUMB Family.

B I L L I N G S .

Reference: History of Stonington, Conn., by Richard Anson Wheeler.

WILLIAM BILLINGS, the progenitor of the BILLINGS family of Stonington, Conn., came from Taunton, England, and first appears in this country at Dorchester and Braintree, Mass., as is learned from Mr. Somerby, a distinguished genealogist of Massachusetts. He married MARY (.....) (family name and birth date not gi given) at Dorchester, Mass., February 5, 1658.

The time of his coming to Stonington is not certainly known, but his name appears/there among the planters of Stonington. He built him a dwelling house on Cossatuc Hill, where the site still may be seen. He became by grants and purchase a large land owner. Our records do not contain a list of his children with their births. What is known of them is by his will.

X. WILLIAM BILLINGS b. England.
d. 1713.
m. Feb. 5, 1658, Dorchester, Mass., MARY ....

Children of William and Mary (.....) Billings:
Order uncertain.

1. William b. 1660; d. 1738; m. Hannah Sterry.
2. Lydia bapt. Sept. 1, 1672, Stonington, Conn.
3. Margaret " " " " " " m. Edmund Fanning.
4. Mary " " " " " "
5. Abigail " " " " " "
X. 6. EBENEZER " " " " " " m. Anna Comstock.
7. Dorothy " " 28, 1679. " "
8. Patience " Apr. 8, 1683. " "

EBENEZER BILLINGS (William).
b.
d.
m. Mar. 1, 1680, at Stonington, Connecticut, ANNA COMSTOCK, bapt. Apr. 9, 1671; dau of Daniel and Paltiah (Elderkin) Comstock.

EBENEZER BILLINGS was in the Colonial Wars.

B I L L I N G S .

Children of Ebenezer and Anna (Comstock) Billings:

1. Anna b. Oct. 7, 1681; m. Solomon Hakes, 1718.
2. Ebenezer b. Jan. 1, 1684; m. Phebe Denison.
3. William b. Apr. 4, 1686.
X. 4. JAMES b. Oct. 4, 1688; m. Mary Hewitt, Mar. 17, 1715.
5. Zipporah b. Apr. 4, 1691.
6. Margaret b. Apr. 11, 1693; m. Jeremiah Birch, 1717.
7. Jemima b. Apr. 15, 1695.
8. Increase b. May 13, 1697; m. Hannah Hewitt.
9. Thankful b. Feb. 8, 1699; m. Daniel Smith, 1725.
10. Benjamin b. Sept. 15, 1703; m. Mary Denison.

JAMES BILLINGS (Ebenezer, William).
b. Oct. 4, 1688, Stonington, Conn.
d. 1761, aged 73 yrs.
m. Mar. 17, 1715, in Stonington, Conn., MARY HEWITT, bapt. Aug. 12, 1694; d. abt. 1763; dau of Benjamin and Marie (Fanning) Hewitt.

Children of James and Mary (Hewitt) Billings:

X. 1. ZIPPORAH b. Oct. 23, 1716. m. Dr. Joseph Palmer.
2. James b. Sept. 20, 1719. m. Margaret .....
3. Eunice b. Aug. 17, 1721; m. Ezekiel Babcock.
4. Lois b. Jan. 6, 1724; m. Timothy Babcock.
5. Amos b. May 9, 1728; m. Bethiah Miner.
6. David b. Sept. 6, 1730.
7. Jesse b. Apr., 18, 1737.

ZIPPORAH BILLINGS (James, Ebenezer, William).
b. Oct. 23, 1716.
d.
m. July 10, 1737, at Stonington, Conn., Dr. JOSEPH PALMER, b. Aug. 16, 1717; d. Apr. 12, 1791.

For children of Zipporah Billings and Dr. Joseph Palmer
See PALMER FAMILY.

References: Mayflower Descendants.
Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth, Mass.
New England Historical and Genealogical Register.

JOHN BILLINGTON, twenty-sixth signer of the Mayflower Compact, with his wife ELEANOR and two sons FRANCIS and John, came from London to join the Mayflower Company. Bradford does not seem to have been friendly toward them, and reports them as being "often punished for miscarriages". In 1630, "He way-laid a young man, one John Newcomin, (about a former quarrel) and shote him with a gune, whereof he dyed". What the provocation ~~was~~ may have been or what the merits of the quarrel, we do not know, but he was convicted of murder by a trial jury in September of that year.

Issue of John and Eleanor (.....) Billington:

X. 1. FRANCIS b. abt. 1608. m. CHRISTIAN (PENN) EATON.
2. John b. d. young.

FRANCIS BILLINGTON
b. abt. 1606, England.
d. Dec. 13, 1684, at Middleborough, Mass., aged 80.
m. 1634, CHRISTIAN (PENN) EATON,(widow of Francis Eaton), at Plymouth, Mass.

FRANCIS BILLINGTON was about fourteen years of age when he came with his parents to this country in the Mayflower. In 1634, he married CHRISTIAN (PENN) EATON, widow of Francis Eaton, by whom she had at that time three children. In 1650 Bradford wrote that BILLINGTON had eight children. He removed to Yarmouth about 1648, where he died December 13, 1684. His wife CHRISTIAN died at Middle borough, Massachusetts, about 1684. She came in the "ANN" in 1633.

Issue of Francis and Christian (Penn) Billington:

1. Joseph b. 1635; apprenticed to John Cook, 1642.
2. Martha b. m. 1661, Samuel Eaton as 3d wife.
3. Elizabeth b. m. Thomas Patte of Providence, R. I.
X. 4. ISAAC b. 1640. m. HANNAH GLASS.
5. Mercy b. m. John Martin.
6. Mary b. m. Samuel Sabin of Rehobeth.
7. Rebecca b. 1647. m.
8. Desire b. m.
9. Francis b. m. Abigail Churchill.

B I L L I N G T O N .

ISAAC BILLINGTON (Francis).
b. abt. 1640. Plymouth, Mass.
d. Dec. 11, 1709. Middleborough, Mass., in his 69th year.
m. HANNAH GLASS, b. 1647. Dau of James and Mary (Pontus) Glass.

ISAAC BILLINGTON was one of the founders of the First Church of Middleborough. The will of his son Seth, dated 11 June, 1718, enables us to give the names of ISAAC's children. Seth made bequests to his brother Isaac, sisters MARY, Desire Bonney, ELEANOR WARREN, the children of sister Lydia Washburn, deceased.

Children of Isaac and Hannah (Glass) Billingt on:

	1. Isaac Billington	b.		m. Mary .....
X.	2. ELEANOR "	b. abt. 1683.		m. SAMUEL WARREN.
	3. Lydia "	b.		m. John Washburn of Plymouth, son of Philip.
	4. Desire "	b.		m. .....Bonney.
X.	5. MARY "	b. abt. 1691.		m. ELNATHAN WOOD.
	6. Seth "	b.		d. after June 11, 1718.

ELEANOR BILLINGTON (Isaac, Francis).
b.
d.
m. Jan. 30, 1703, SAMUEL WARREN (Richard, Nathaniel, Richard).

For Children of Eleanor Billington and Samuel Warren
See WARREN Family.

MARY BILLINGTON (Isaac, Francis).
b.
d.
m. Feb. 13, 1711-12, ELNATHAN WOOD (Abiel, Henry) at Middleborough, Mass.

For Children of Mary Billington and Elnathan Wood
See WOOD Family.

C H E S E B R O U G H .

In Wequatequock, the ancient burying ground in Stonington, Conn., is a monument to WILLIAM CHESEBROUGH, Thomas Miner, WALTER PALMER, and THOMAS STANTON, the four pioneer settlers of Stonington, all of whom are buried there. The ground was originally part of William Chesebrough's tract and was always bought and sold with the adjoining farm till it was conveyed to the Association. The following is the inscription on the monument to William Chesebrough:

W I L L I A M C H E S E B R O U G H .

THE FIRST WHITE SETTLER OF

STONINGTON. BORN IN ENGLAND

1594. MIGRATED TO AMERICA

IN JOHN WINTHROP'S COMPANY

WHICH PLANTED BOSTON IN 1630.

AFTER SPENDING A FEW YEARS

IN REHOBETH, MASS., HE, WITH

HIS WIFE AND FOUR SONS IN

1649

FIXED HIS PERMANENT HOME IN

THIS, THEN WILDERNESS AND

BUILT HIS DWELLING HOUSE

NOT FAR FROM THIS MONUMENT.

HE TOOK A LEADING PART IN THE

ORGANIZATION OF THE TOWN AND

THE CONDUCT OF ITS EARLY AFFAIRS.

HE DIED JUNE 9, 1667.

A BOLD PIONEER. A WISE ORGANIZER.

A FIRM CHRISTIAN.

C H E S E B R O U G H .

References: Genealogy of the Descendants of William Chesebrough, by Anna Chesebrough Wilday.
History of the Town of Stonington, Conn. By Richard Anson Wheeler.

WILLIAM CHESEBROUGH, the first white man who made what is now Stonington, Conn., his permanent place of abode, was born in Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng., in 1594, where he was married by license, Dec. 15, 1620, by "the blessed John Cotton" in St. Botolph's Church, to Anne Stevenson, daughter of Peter. (See Parish Register of St. Botolph's Church.)

He was a gunsmith and worked at his trade in England, and in this country, until he came to Stonington in 1649, when he changed his occupation to that of farming and stock raising, occupying and improving the large grants given him by the town of Pequot, now New London.

In the early part of the year 1630 he joined a large party of immigrants who came with John Winthrop, Esq., to this country. Mr. Chesebrough located in Boston, Mass., and soon after became a member of the first church. He was admitted a freeman of the Massachusetts Colony, May, 1631, and afterwards took an active part in public affairs. 1633, Mr. Chesebrough was elected as "one of two" from Boston to unite with two from every plantation to confer with the court about raising a public stock, and Prince in his "Annals" says that this seems to pave the way for a house of representation in the General Court.

1634, Mr. Chesebrough was elected constable of Boston where he resided for several years.
1640, elected Deputy to the General Court from Braintree where he then resided, but soon after removed to Rehobeth, where
1643, his list was returned £450. He took an active and prominent part in organizing the town.
1645, propounded for freeman at the General Court in Plymouth.
1648, admitted freeman.

Notwithstanding the prominent part he acted in establishing the plantation of Rehobeth, and the recognition of his services by the new town, he was not treated with much favor by the Geberal Court of that colony, which ordered him to be arrested for an affray with an Indian named Vassamequine, and harshly treated in other respects. This led him to look further for a permanent place of abode. About this time Mr. John Winthrop, Jr., acting under a commission from Massachusetts General Court, commenced a settlement at Name Aug, afterwards called Pequot, and then New London. Mr. Chesebrough visited the place in 1645 for the purpose of making it

CHESEBROUGH.

his future home. Finding the place unsuitable to his expectations, although urged by Mr. Winthrop to settle there, he examined the Pawcatuck region and finally settled at the head of Wequetequock Cove. He shared the friendship of Roger Williams and was encouraged and assisted by him in removing his habitation to Pawcatuck, but did not remove his family there until he had provided for them a comfortable place of abode. They came in 1649.

Mr. Chesebrough, like most of the early settlers, traded more or less with the Indians, and was also engaged in trade with people of Long Island and elsewhere. The first act of the General/~~Court~~ Assembly of Connecticut was an order prohibiting all persons from selling firearms and ammunition to the Indians; another act was passed in 1643 "forbidding smiths from doing any work for Indians, or selling them any instruments or matter made of iron or steel without a license from two magistrates." Various other acts were passed regulating or prohibiting trade with the Indians. Mr. Chesebrough, while living at Rehoboth, had incurred the displeasure of certain parties in the Plymouth Colony, and no sooner was he located here, than they informed the General Court of Connecticut that he had removed here for the purpose of selling firearms to the Indians; whereupon the Court, in Nov., 1649, issued a warrant "to the constable of Pequot to repair forthwith to Chesebrough of Long Island (where he was trading at that time) and to let him understand that the Governor of Connecticut doth dislike and distaste the way he is in and trade he doth drive among the Indians, and that they do require him to disist immediately; and that he should repair to Capt. Mason of Seabrook or some of the Magistrates upon the River (Connecticut) to give an account of what he hath done hitherto."

Some sixteen months later he appeared at the General Court at Hartford, Mar., 1651, and related the reason why he had taken up his abode at Wequetequock, and that he was not engaged in any unlawful trade with the Indians. He assured them that his religious opinions were orthodox, and that he had hopes in a short time to be able to procure a competent company of desirable persons for the planting of the place. The Court reluctantly permitted him to remain on condition that he would give a bond for £300 not to prosecute any unlawful trade with the Indians, and that he would furnish them with the names of such persons as he could induce to settle at Pawcatuck.

1653, Jan., a large tract of land was given him by the town of Pequot.

/ 31

C H E S E B R O U G H .

Mr. Chesebrough was a man of more that ordinary ability, and had positions of trust not only in the Massachusetts Colony, but was prominent in the settlement of the town of Rehoboth, in Plymouth Colony.

1653-4-5-6 was elected Deputy to the General Court at Hartford, and on one occasion was rate maker or assessor.

1658, when the Massachusetts General Court asserted jurisdiction over the town, Mr. Chesebrough was, with others, appointed to manage the prudential affairs thereof, and was one of the Commissioners to end small causes and deal in criminal matters. He held the office of Townsman (Selectman) until the to n was annexed to Connecticut.

1653-5-7-64 elected Deputy. After his return, was elected first selectman of the town, and was re-elected every year up to the time of his death, June 9, 1667.

WILLIAM[1] CHESEBROUGH b 1594, Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng
d. June 9, 1667, Stonington, Conn.
m. Dec. 13, 1620, by license, by "the blessed John Cotton", in St. Botolph's Church, Boston, Lincolnshire, Eng., to Anne Stevenson, dau of Peter Stevenson. She was b. 1598.

Issue of William[1] and Anne (Stevenson) Chesebrough:
First eight born Boston, Eng.

1. Marie	bpt.	May 2, 1621.	d. 1622.	
2. Martha	"	Sept 18, 1623.	d. 1623.	
3. David	"	Sept 9, 1624.	d. 1624.	
4. Jonathan	"	" " "	d. 1630.	
5. Samuel	"	Apr. 1, 1627.	m. Abigail Ingram.	
6. Andronicus	"	Feb. 6, 1629.	d. 1629.	
7. Junia	"	" " "	d. "	
* 8. Nathaniel	"	Jan. 25, 1630.	m. Hannah Denison.	
9. John	"	Sept 2, 1632.	Boston, Mass.	d. 1660, unm.
10. Jabez	"	May 3, 1635.	" "	d. young.
11. Elisha	"	June 4, 1637.	"	m. Rebecca Palmer.
12. Joseph	"	July 18, 1640.	Braintree.	d. young.

NATHANIEL[2] CHESEBROUGH (William[1])
bpt. Jan. 25, 1630, Boston, Eng.
d. Nov. 22, 1678, Stonington, Conn.
m. 1659, " Hannah, 3d dau of Capt. George and 1st wife, Bridget (Thompson) Denison. Hannah was b. May 30, 1643. She m. 2d Capt. Joseph Sexton. She died after Oct. 8, 1715, date of her will.

132

C H E S E B R O U G H .

Issue of Nathaniel[2] and Hannah (Denison) Chesebrough:
All born and Baptised in Stonington.

*1. Anna	b. Oct. 12, 1660.	m.	Samuel Richardson.
2. Sarah	b. Jan. 30, 1663.	m.	Lieut. William Gallup.
3. Nathaniel	b. Apr. 14, 1666.	m.	Sarah Stanton.
4. Bridget	b. Mar. 25, 1669.	m.	1st William Thompson. 2d. Dr. Joseph Miner.
5. Hannah	b. 1671.	m.	Joseph Prentice.
6. Samuel	b. Feb. 11, 1674.	m.	Priscilla Alden.
7. Margaret	b. 1676.	m.	Joseph Stanton.
8. Mary	b. June 30, 1678.	d.	1678.

Ann[3] Chesebrough, (Nathaniel[2], William[1].)
b. Oct. 12, 1660, Stonington, Conn.
d. Feb. 24, 1751. " "
m. 1685 " Samuel Richardson, son of Amos and Mary ( ) Richardson, formerly of Boston. He was b. Feb. 18, 1658, Boston, and bapt. by Rev. John Cotton. He died 1713.

From the will of Mrs. Hannah Denison-Saxton, 1715:

"Item. I give and bequeath unto my daughter ANN RICHARDSON and to her heirs and assigns forever, ten pounds in money or Bills of Credit."

For Issue of Ann[3] Chesebrough and Samuel Richardson
See Richardson Family.

103

C L A R K E .

References: The Clarke Families of Rhode Island.
By George Austin Morrison, Jr.
Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.

ENGLISH ANCESTRY.

JOHN CLARKE of Westhorpe, Suffolk County, England, died 1559 and "was buried 1559, Mar. 3", aged about 41 years, leaving known issue:

1. JOHN Clarke bpt. Feb. 11, 1541.
2. Thomas " " Jan. 4, 1543. Buried May 10, 1588.

JOHN CLARKE (John) of Westhorpe, Suffolk, Co., England.
b. Feb. 2, 1541.
bpt. Feb. 11, 1541.
d. Apr. 4, 1598, and "was buried 1598, Apr. 7".
m. .....CATHARINE COOK, bpt. 1546, Feb. 13; d. 1598, Mar. 27, and "was buried 30 Mar., 1598". Daughter of John Cook.

Known Issue of John and Catherine (Cook) Clarke:

1. John Clarke b. Apr. 25, 1569, St. Mary's Day. d. 15 .....
X. 2. THOMAS " b. Nov. 1, 1570. All Saints' Day.
bpt. Nov. 3, 1570. d. 1627.
3. Carew " bpt. Aug. 17, 1573.
4. Christopher bpt. Dec. 6, 1574.
5. John bpt. Mar. 17, 1577.
6. Margaret June 8, 1579.
7. Mary bpt. Sept 21, 1581.

THOMAS CLARKE (John, John), of Westhrope, Suffolk Co. England.
b. Nov. 1, 1570. All Sainta' Day.
bpt. Nov. 3, 1570.
d. July 29, 1627. Buried July 30, 1627.
m. ..... ROSE HERRICE or KERRIDGE, d. Sept. 19, 1637. Daughter of John Herrige or Kerridge.

(The foregoing facts were written by THOMAS CLARKE, above, in an old Bible now in the Library of Rochester University, together with the birth dates of his children. The record was continued by his son, Joseph Clarke, and was brought to America by him or by one of his children.)

C L A R K E .

Children of Thomas and Rose (Herrige or Kerridge) Clarke:

1. Margaret Clark b. Feb. 1, 1600.
2. Carew " b. Feb. 3, 1602. Immigrant. m. Dorothy. .....
3. Thomas " bpt. Mar. 31, 1605. Immigrant. m. Jane .....
X. 4. MARY " bpt. July 17, 1607. m. JOHN PECKHAM.
5. Rev. John " b.Oct. 8, 1609. Immigrant. d. Apr. 20, 1676.
m. 1. Elizabeth Harges.
m. 2. Jane Fletcher, widow.
m. 3. Sarah Davis, widow.
6. William " bpt. Feb. 11, 1611.
7. Joseph " b. Dec. 9, 1618. m. 1. prob. a sister of Tobias Saunders. See N. E. Register, Vol. 63, p. 198.
m. 2nd, Margaret .....

Tobias Saunders makes his "cousin" (nephew), Joseph Clarke, one of the overseers of his will.

The will of John Clark, the immigrant, mentions his "cousin" (niece), Mary Saunders wife of Tobias Saunders.

MARY CLARKE (Thomas, John, John, all of England).
bpt. July 17, 1707.
d. abt. 1646-7, prob. at Newport, R. I.
m. ..... JOHN PECKHAM of Newport who died 1681.

For Children of Mary Clarke and John Peckham
See PECKHAM Family.

Reference: A Comstock Genealogy. 1907.
By Cyrus B. Comstock.

WILLIAM COMSTOCK b. abt. 1590.
d.
m. 1. .....
2. Elizabeth .....

1642. In Weathersfield, Conn. "The 2d month and 28th day, 1641, the lands of WILLIAM COMSTOCK which he purchased of Richard Miles .....on Connecticut River .....one piece whereon a barn with two cellars and other buildings standeth as it is now fenced .....two acres or more ...." Also the "12th month 10th day, 1643, upon ..... 'the land bought by Andrew Langdon of WILLIAM COMSTOCK', One piece whereon a house standeth ....three acres more or less....."

1644, Aug. 1. Richard Mylls was plaintiff against WILLIAM COMSTOCKE and John Sadler, defendants, in an action for slander, before the Court of Elections, Hartford, to the damage of 200 pOunds.

1647, June 21. He was granted a lot at Pequot by the town; also ten acres of upland; also ten acres each side of the great river (Thames).

1649, June 7. At a Particular Court, Hartford, WILLIAM COMSTOCK, Mr. Trott and Sam Smith, Jr., are freed from their recognizances for the appearances of said Comstock.

1651. He was granted by the town twenty acres at Nahantic (Niantic); eight acres of upland; ten acres of upland laid out to Mr. Tinker; 100 acres upon a high hill up Mohegan bounded by land laid out to Mr. Picket.

1655, June 13. At Pequot (later New London) WILLIAM COMSTOCK and others agree to accept judgment of Court of Magistrates sitting at Pequot, and in matters of gifts, grants or rights of land at Pequot.

1650, Nov. 10. New London town. Meeting voted to cooperate with John Winthrop in erecting a corn mill.

1651, July. With others he "wrought" on the Mill-dam. The mill and dam still in use (1907).

1659, Jan. 25. WILLIAM COMSTOCK of New London, deeded eight acres in New London to Will Houge, carpenter, with consent of "Elizabeth my now wife".

1662, Feb. 25. Old GOODMAN COMSTOCK chosen sexton to order youth in the meeting, etc. The title "old goodman" would indicate a birth as early as 1590.

That WILLIAM COMSTOCK had children John andDANIEL is shown by a deed of Dec. 4, 1694, in which William

Comstock of Lyme (son of John of Lyme) and Daniel Comstock of New London (son of DANIEL of New London) convey "land at Nyantik which said land was given to our grandfather, WILLIAM COMSTOCK, deceased, by the town of New London", 20 acres. The same twenty acres were granted by New London to WILLIAM COMSTOCK, June 21, 1647.

Issue of William Comstock and .....

1. John d. 1680; m. Abigail .....
2. Samuel d. 1660; m. Ann .....
X. 3. DANIEL d. 1683; m. Palatiah Elderkin.
4. Christopher d. 1702; m. Hannah Platt.
5. Elizabeth d. 1659; m. Edward Shipton.

DANIEL COMSTOCK (William)
b.
d. abt. 1683, New London, Conn.
m. ..... PALATIAH EDDERKIN, daughter of John Elderkin.

1645, Feb. 19. DANIEL COMSTOCK of Providence accepts from Providence a free grant of 35 acres land.
1648, June 24. Arrested with other young men for giving false Indian alarm.
1655, June 3. He and Benjamin Smith propounded ~~for~~ their houses with their land to the town of Providence for ~~sale~~ sale.
1657. Ordered (in Providence) that Henry Neale have a six acre lot laid out to him adjoining to his meadow that he bought of DANIEL COMSTOCK.
1658, Dec. 19. New London gave DANIEL COMSTOCK 100 acres of upland by the saw-mill brook.
1660. He was paid twenty shillings by New London for killing a wolf - toward ~~Mohegan~~ Mohegan.
1683, Nov. 13. Inventory of estate of DANIEL COMSTOCK, late of New London, deceased. Includes 150 acres bought of Mr. Loveland and 100 acres above Sawmill brook, also 100 acres given by the town above Sawmill brook and forgotten in the Inventory. Inventory £321. 17s. 6d. Administration to widow Paltiell to bring up children till Court order otherwise.
1697, Dec. 17. Peter Strickland receipts to his brother-in-law ~~DANIEL~~ COMSTOCK, Daniel Comstock, administrator of his father DANIEL COMSTOCK, for twelve pounds for Samuel Young and Thomas Halliox of Southold, Long Island, as their wives' part of the estate of their father, DANIEL COMSTOCK, deceased.

1696, Oct. 9. Samuel Young and Thomas Halliox gave an order to their mother Paltiah Comstock, "to pay our patrimony due to us, to our brother Strickland".

Issue of Daniel and Paltiah (Elderkin) Comstock:
First eight baptised Apr. 16, 1671, New London.

1. Daniel m. Elizabeth Prentice.
2. Mary m.
3. Sarah m.
4. Hope m.
5. Zipporah m.
6. Elizabeth m.
7. Bethiah m.
X. 8. ANNE m. EBENEZER BILLINGS, 1680.
9. Hannah m. John Forsyth.
10. Rebecca m. Daniel Stebbins.
11. Kingsland b. Nov. 2, 1673; d. before 1722. m. Mary ...

ANN COMSTOCK (Daniel, William).
bpt. Apr. 9, 1671.
d.
m. Mar. 1, 1680, EBENEZER BILLINGS, bpt. Sept. 1, 1673; d. 1737. Son of William and Mary (.....) Billings.

For Issue of Anne Comstock and Ebenezer Billings
See BILLINGS Family.

SARAH CONGDON b. abt. 1766.
d. 1853-4, aged 87.
m. Dec. 6, 1781, JEFFREY DAVIS (Benjamin, Jeffrey, Joshua, Aaron). JEFFREY DAVIS was born Dec. 17, 1763-4, North Kingston, Rhode Island. He and his family removed to Clarendon, Vermont.

For Issue of Sarah Congdon and Jeffrey Davis
See ~~DAVIS~~ AARON DAVIS Family.

No one has succeeded in tracing the ancestry of SARAH CONGDON. Rhode Island records are imperfect, and there are many gaps in the records of the CONGDON family.

In the town of Wallingford near Clarendon, Vermont, was living a JAMES HADLEY CONGDON (James, William, Benjamin, Benjamin), born July 20, 1779, North Kingston, R. I. The name held my attention when I ran across it in a history of Wallingford, because SARAH CONGDON DAVIS named one son JAMES H. DAVIS. I have a suspicion that SARAH CONGDON DAVIS and JAMES HADLEY CONGDON were brother and sister. JAMES H. Congdon was called "Uncle Hadley". How did he get that appellation unless he had nephews and nieces near by? The will of James Congdon, father of JAMES H. CONGDON, mentions no daughters, but that is not proof that he had none.

The parents of JAMES H. CONGDON were James Congdon and Lydia Headley. Lydia's parents were Henry Headley and Rachael .....

The above is but a suggestion to anyone wishing to make further search.

139

C O O K E .

References: Mayflower Ancestors.
Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth.

FRANCIS COOKE, seventeenth signer of the "Compact", brought his son John with him on the Mayflower. His wife ESTHER, a Walloon, followed in the Anne in 1623, with three children. He was one of the first purchasers of Dartmouth in 1652, and of Middleborough in 1663.

FRANCIS COOKE b. abt. 1583, England.
d. Apr. 17, Plymouth, Mass. 1663
m. abt. June, 1603, in Leyden, Holland,
HESTER MAHIEU, a Walloon and Huhuenot,
who died between June 18, 1666, and Dec.
28, 1675.

Children of Francis and Esther (Mathieu) Cooke:

1. John b. in Holland; m. Sarah Warren, Mar. 28, 1634.
X. 2. JANE b. " " m. EXPERIENCE MITCHELL abt. 1628.
3. Esther b. " " m. Richard Wright, 1644.
4. Jacob b. " " m. Damaris, dau of Stephen Hopkins, 1646.
5. Mary b. 1626, prob. Plymouth; m. John Thompson, 1645.

JANE COOKE (Francis).
b. in Holland.
d.
m. abt. 1628, EXPERIENCE MITCHELL.

For Issue of Jane Cooke and Experience Mitchell
See MITCHELL Family.

140

A A R O N D A V I S .

References: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
Vital Records of Rhode Island.
Mr. William B. Browne of North Adams, Mass.

AARON DAVIS b.
d. abt. 1713.
m. .....MARY .....

AARON DAVIS was of New port, R. I. and of Dartmouth, Mass. He was a mason.

1673, Feb. 23, He sold Peleg Sanford, merchant, a house and fifteen acres, etc., for twelve and a half acres in exchange. He and wife Mary acknowledged deed.

1680, Taxed 6s. 10d.

1694, Nov. 13, He was one of the proprietors of Dartmouth, named in the confirmatory deed of William Bradford.

1698. Dartmouth. Ordained as pastor of the First Baptist Church succeeding Hugh Mosher in that office. This church was organized in 1684, and soon embraced persons living in Dartmouth, Tiverton and Little Compton, in its membership.

1707, Apr. 19, He deeded to son Aaron, Jr., of Little Compton, a whole share in Westquadnaig, in Rhode Island.

(There seems no reason to doubt that Joshua was the son of Aaron Davis, and as it is believed that William, Samuel and John should be added to the list of his children, it is assumed that this was the case).

Children of Aaron and Mary (.....) Davis:

1. William of Newport and E. Greenwich; m. Frances .....
X. 2. JOSHUA d. Jan. 8, 1736; m. MARY SCOTT.
3. AARON d. 1730; m. Mary .....
4. Samuel m. Sarah Albro, 1706.
5. John d. 1738; m. Elizabeth .....

JOSHUA DAVIS (Aaron).
b.
d. Jan. 8, 1736.
m. MARY SCOTT, b. Feb. 1, 1666; d. abt. 1734; dau of John and Rebecca (.....) Scott.

JOSHUA DAVIS (Aron) was a miller.

1694, Aug. 8, He bought of Edward Hopps and wife Mary of East Greenwich, certain land, housing and fixtures there for £ 14.

1712, Mar. 7. He bought of Susannah Smith of East Greenwich (widow of John Smith of Newport) and Thomas Smith her son, for £300, a saw mill, house, etc.

1715, Jan. 30. He and wife Mary deeded to son William, for love and affection, etc., twenty-six acres.

1725, Aug. 31. Mortgaged his homestead for £480 11sh. to John Scott of Newport.

A A R O N D A V I S .

1699, July 3. Rebecca Whipple assigned all her interest in a certain deed to her daughter MARY DAVIS, wife of Joshua, and her heirs, said Joshua having benefit for life.

1736, Aug. 30. Captain Sylvanus Scott declared that the deed of of 1694 was by his mother, Rebecca Whipple, put into his hands to keep, upwards of twenty years ago, and that he had it in keeping till about two years ago, and then delivered it to Joshua Davis.

1733, Jan. Deeded to son Jeffrey for love etc., the grist-mill, etc., and forty acres.

1734, Jan. 14. Bought of Edward Scott of Newport, schoolmaster, for £567., houses, buildings, and seventy-seven acres, in East Greenwich, and a warrant was given against heirs of John Scott, late of Newport, deceased.

1734, May 27, date of will; proved Jan. 31, 1736. Executors, sons Samuel and Jeffrey. To grand-daughter Else Davis, daughter of William. To son Aaron.. To son John. To son Samuel all right in the forge. To grandson Joshua, son of Aaron. To daughter Rebecca Briggs, wife of James Briggs. To daughter Katherine Godfrey, wife of John Godfrey. To grand-daughter Mary Paine. To daughters Rebecca and Katherine the pewter marked with wife's maiden name. To son Jeffrey a negro boy he paying £10 to my son Samuel and £8. 15s. each to sons Aaron and John. To wife Mary whole profit of part of farm I now live on. and of north part of homestead farm, and to her all household stuff, forever, and a milch cow and riding beast to be provided for her by sons Jeffrey and Samuel, each of them paying her £10. per year.

The Inventory amounted to £240. 15s.
Among things named were a purse and wearing apparel £31. Stillyards, warming pan, pair of Worsted combs, woolen wheel, pewter, looking glass, books, iron at forge, mare, cow, 6 sheep, 4 lambs, swine, geese, etc.

Children of Joshua and Mary (Scott) Davis:

1. William	b.			
2. Aaron	B.			
3. John	b.			
4. Rebecca	b.			m. James Briggs.
5. Katherine	b.			m. John Godfrey.
6. Samuel	b. abt.		1706.	m.
X.7. JEFFREY	b. abt.		1708.	m. Abigail .....

JEFFREY DAVIS (Joshua, Aaron).
b. abt. 1708.
d. July 3, 1783.
m. ABIGAIL .....

142

A A R O N D A V I S .

JEFFREY DAVIS (Joshua, Aaron) was occupied in agriculture and milling. His will was proved July 13, 1782. It mentions wife ABIGAIL, son BENJAMIN, son Stephen, son Joshua, there being other names which were burned from the mutilated record.

Children of Jeffrey and Abigail (.....) Davis:

X. 1. BENJAMIN DAVIS b. m. PHEBE .....
2. Stephen " b.
3. Joshua " b. Nov. 10, ...
4. Elizabeth " b.
5. Mary " b.

BENJAMIN DAVIS (Jeffrey, Joshua, Aaron).
b.
d. 1792.
m. abt. 1756, PHEBE ..... She m. 2d, Ebenezer Carr.

The will of BENJAMIN DAVIS, Oct. 8, 1792, mentions: wife Phebe; children Mary, Hannah, Waite, William, Jeffrey, John Warner, Ruth Cozzens, Phebe Thomas, Elizabeth Reynolds, Benjamin. To son JEFFREY he leaves half the grist mill.

Children of Benjamin and Phebe (.....) Davis:
All born at North Kingston, Rhode Island.

1. William b. Oct. 29, 1757. m.
2. Ruth b. July 26, 1759. m. John Cozzens.
3. Mary b. Mar. 3, 1761. d. young.
X. 4. JEFFREY b. Dec. 17, 1763. m. SARAH CONGDON.
5. Benjamin b. Mar. 10, 1765. m. Susanna .....
6. Phebe b. May 1, 1767. m. George Thomas.
7. Elizabeth b. Jan. 16, 1770. m. Gardner Reynolds.
8. Mary b. July 14, 1772. m. .....Carr.
9. Hannah b. July 14, 1774. m. William Cottrell.
10. Waite b. Oct. 27, 1775. m. Daniel Thomas.
11. John Warner b. Apr. 22, 1780. m. Elizabeth .....

JEFFREY DAVIS (Benjamin, Jeffrey, Joshua, AAron).
b. Dec. 17, 1763-4, North Kingston, R. I.
d.
m. Dec. 6, 1781, SARAH CONGDON who was b. 1766; d. 1853-4, aged 87.

Children of Jeffrey and Sarah (Congdon) Davis:
Order of birth not known.

1. Elizabeth b. abt. 1783. m. Aaron Stewart.
2. Nancy b. " 1784. m. Luther Bingham. She d. 1853, aged 68.
3. Abigail b. m. Allen Palmer.
4. John Watson b. m. .....Lyons.
5. Esbon b. m.
6. Waite b. m. Jed. Austin.
7. Sarah b. m. Palmer Arnold.

A A R O N D A V I S .

	8. Jeffrey	b.		m.
X.	9. JAMES H.	b. abt.	1799.	m. SOPHIA ARNOLD.
	10. Susan	B.		
	11. Thyphena	b.		m. Ebenezer Avery.
	12. Phebe	b.		m. Caleb Arnold.

JAMES H. DAVIS (Jeffrey, Benjamin, Jeffrey, Joshua, Aaron).
b. abt. 1799, probably Clarendon County, Vt.
d. May 13, 1877. Gibson City, Ill.
m. Mar. 13, 1828, in Brandon, Vt., SOPHIA ARNOLD, b. Oct. 23, 1803, Brandon, Vt.; d. June 14, 1891, Gibson City, Ill.; dau of John and Zipporah (Palmer) Arnold.

JAMES H. DAVIS is said to have been a drummer boy during the last month of the War of 1812.

Children of James H. and Sophia (Arnold) Davis:

	1. Phebe	b. June 23, 1829.	m. Samuel Callahan.
X.	2. SARAH AMANDA	b. Mar. 15, 1832.	m. Salmon B. Washburn.
	3. Clarissa	b. Nov. 27, 1834.	m. J. H. Sammons.
	4. Lydia	b. Dec. 17, 1836.	m. Aaron Worthing.
	5. Watson	b. Sept. 12, 1838.	d. 1876, unm.
	6. Laura Maria	b. May 27, 1843.	m. Henry J. Ring.

SARAH AMANDA DAVIS (James H., Jeffrey, Benjamin, Jeffrey, Joshua, Aaron).
b. Mar. 15, 1832, Brandon, Vermont.
d. Apr. 2, 1896-7, Boulder, Colorado.
m. 1850, Vermillion, Ill., SAMUEL BUSHROD WASHBURN, b. June 11, 1827; d. Oct. 3, 1891, at Boulder, Colorado; son of Benjamin and Hannah (Hall) Hall, widow.

For Children of Sarah Amanda Davis and Salmon B. Washburn
See WASHBURN Family.

Reference: Brief Memoirs of John and Walter Deane.
By William Reed Deane.

WALTER DEANE b. abt. 1617, Chard, England.
d. aft. Aug. 20, 1693.
m. abt. 163-, to ELEANOR, daughter of Richard Strong of England, and sister of Elder John Strong with whom she came to this country in 1630 in the "Mary and John". Her father, Richard Strong, was born in county of Caernarvon, Wales, 1561. He removed to Taunton, England, 1590, where he died 1613, leaving son John eight years of age, and daughter ELEANOR. ELEANOR was still living in 1693.

John and WALTER DEANE are the progenitors of many of those bearing the name of Deane and Dean in this country. They came to New England about 1637, stopping first at Boston, then about a year at Dorchester, and then on to Taunton. It is known that a large portion of the early settlers of Taunton, Massachusetts, were originally from Taunton, England, and its vicinity. A document signed by WALTER DEANE and others has it stated that the place was called Taunton "in honor and love to our dear native country".

John and WALTER DEANE were from Chard, near Taunton, England. Taunton and Chard, England, are situated in an extensive and fertile valley called Taunton Dean on theRiver Tone. This "dean" or valley, comprehands a region about Taunton very pleasant and populous, of some thirty miles in extent, and has been represented as exceedingly productive. The following proverb, which, according to Fuller's "Worthies", is current with theinhabitants, implies and is meant to express a pride in the place of their birth, namely: "Where should I be born else than in Taunton Dean?"

WALTER DEAN himself was a tanner. He was a Deputy to the Plymouth Court, 1640. Selectman of Taunton, 1679 to 1688 inclusive. He was prominent in the town's affairs. When the Cape towns invited the inhabitants to come to them with their movable property for protection during King Philip's War, Mr. Deane was one of the persons appointed to decline their invitation and return thanks for their kindness. No will or settlement of his estate is on record.

Issue of Walter and Eleanor (Strong) Deane:

1. Joseph b. d. 1728; m. Mary .....
2. Ezra b. d. abt. 1730; m. Bethia Edson.
X. 3. BENJAMIN b. d. abt. 1725; m. SARAH WILLIAMS.

BENJAMIN DEANE (Walter).
b.
d. abt. 1725.
m. Jan. 6, 1680-1, SARAH WILLIAMS, daughter of Samuel and Mary (Gilbert) Williams.

Issue of Benjamin and Sarah (Williams) Deane:

1. Naomi b. Nov. 1, 1681; d. 1681.
2. Hannah b. Dec. 26, 1682; m. Joseph Richmond.
3. Israel b. Feb. 2, 1684; m. Ruth .....
4. Mary b. June 15, 1687; m.....Edson.
5. Damaris b. Sept 4, 1689; m. Matthew White.
6. Sarah b. Aug. 30, 1692; m. James Danforth.
X.7 . ELIZABETH b. Mar. 26, 1694; m. Edward Richmond.
8. Mehitable b. June 9, 1697; m. Josiah Richmond.
9. Benjamin b. July 31, 1699; m. Zipporah Deane.
10. Ebenezer b. Feb. 24, 1701; m. Rachael Allen.
11. Lydia b. Dec. 11, 1704.
12. Josiah b. Oct. 23, 1707; d. 1709.

ELIZABETH DEANE (Benjamin, Walter).
b. Mar. 26, 1694.
d. abt. 1750.
m. abt. 1715, as his first wife, EDWARD RICHMOND (Edward, John, John). He was was known as "Captain Edward Richmond".

For Issue of Elizabeth R. Deane and Capt. Edw. Richmond, See RICHMOND Family.

References: History of Stonington, Conn.
By Richard Anson Wheeler.
A Record of the Descendants of Capt. George Denison.
By John Denison Baldwin and William Clift.
The Denison Family of North Yarmouth and Freeport, Me.
By A. L. Denison.

The DENISON family of New England was originally from Bishop's Stratford, Hertfordshire, England. From the old Parish Register there, Stratford is spelled Stortford, and Denison is spelled in various ways, viz: Denyson, Dennyson, Denizen, Denison.

JOHN DENYSON, living at Stortford in 1567, died there of plague, and was buried December 4, 1583. He married AGNES ..... who, after his death, married on May 3, 1584, John Gace, for by his will proved 1603, he mentions George, Edward and WILLIAM DENYSON, "children of my wife", also Elizabeth Crouch,"a daughter of my wife".

Issue of John and Agnes (.....) Denison:
All born at Stortford.

1. Luce b. 1567. d. 1583.
X. 2. WILLIAM b. 1571. m. MARGARET (CHANDLER) Monk.
3. Edward b. 1575. Went to Ireland.
4. Mary b. 1577
5. Elizabeth b. 1579. m. .....Crouch.
6. George b. 1583. m. COnstance (Glascock) Gooch.

WILLIAM DENISON b. 1571, Stortford, England.
d. Jan. 23, 1653, Roxbury, Mass.
m. Nov. 7, 1603, at Stortford, Eng.,
MARGARET (CHANDLER) MONCK.
She died abt. 1645.

WILLIAM DENISON was very well seated in Stortford or Stratford, but hearing of the then famous transportation to New England, unsettled himself and recalling his son Daniel from Cambridge, removed himself and family to New England in the year 1631, and brought over with him his son Daniel, then aged about nineteen years, and two younger sons , Edward and GEORGE, leaving his eldest son, John, who had also been bred at Cambridge and was then a minister, married, with a good portion, and who lived about Pelham or in Hertfordshire, not far from Stratford, where they were all born. He was vicar of Standon, County Herts, 1660 to 1670.

1. [illegible] 5. [illegible] 6. [illegible].
2. [illegible] 5. [illegible] 6. [illegible] (Gottfried) [illegible].
3. [illegible] 5. [illegible] 6. [illegible] in [illegible].
4. [illegible] 5. [illegible]
5. [illegible] 5. [illegible] 6. [illegible].
6. [illegible] 5. [illegible] 6. [illegible] (Johann) [illegible].

WILLIAM DENNISON brought with him into New England a very good estate and settled himself at Roxbury, Massachusetts, and there lived until January 25, 1653, when he died, having buried his wife about eight years before, viz.: 1645.

Issue of William and Margaret (Chandler) Dennison:
All born in England.

1. John b. 1605. Graduated from Cambridge. Was a minister.
2. William b. 1606. Went soldiering to Holland, and was never heard of again.
3. George b. 1609. d. 1615.
4. Daniel b. 1612. Graduated from Cambridge. Went to New England, 1631. Married Patience Dudley.
5. Sarah b. 1615. d. 1615.
6. Edward b. 1615; m. Eliza Weld.
X. 7. GEORGE b. 1620; m. 1. Bridget Thompson.
m. 2. Ann Borodell.

CAPT. GEORGE DENISON (William).
b. 1620, at Stortford, England.
d. Oct. 24, 1694, at Hartford, Conn., aged 76 years. Was buried in Elm Grove Cemetery, Mystic, Conn.
1st. m. abt. 1640, at Roxbury, Mass., to BRIDGET THOMPSON, b. Sept. 11, 1622. Daughter of John and Alice (.....) Thompson.
2nd. m. abt. 1645, in England, to ANN BORODELL, b. 1615; d. Sept. 26, 1712, aged 97. Daughter of

This CAPTAIN GEORGE DENISON, having buried his wife in the year 1643, went back to England the same year. From a letter of his brother, Maj. Danuel Denison, published in the April number of the New England Historical and Genealogical Register of 1892, it is learned:

> "My brother GEORGE was a soldier there above a year; was at the battle of York or Marston Moor, where he did good service, and was afterwards taken prisoner, but got free and married a second wife, Miss ANN BORODELL, and with her returned to New England in the year 1645, and took up his abode again in Roxbury, Mass., where he continued to live until 1651, when he came with his family to Connecticut and located himself at New London, , where he resided until 1654, when he came to Stonington with his family to live, and remained there until his death, which took place at Hartford, Conn, Oct. 24, 1694".

It is learned from the records of Massachusetts and Connecticut that Captain GEORGE DENISON was not only distinguished as a civilian, but became the most distinguished soldier of Connecticut, in her early settlement, except Major John Mason. His military services are on record in the Colonial Archives where his eminence is recognized and portrayed. Also, his name will be found in the History of New London and Stonington, where his services are acknowledged and described in full. There is no date of the marriage of Captain Denison and Ann Borodell, but he was doubtless married in England about 1645. Pending their courtship an agreement was made between them, and was afterwards ratified and confirmed at Hartford, Connecticut, May 3, 1662, as follows: "This witnesseth that I, GEORGE DENISON of Southertown (afterward called Stonington) in Connecticut, jurisdiction in New England, for and in consideration of a jointure due unto my now wife, ANN BORODELL DENISON, upon marriage and upon my former engagement, in consideration of the sum of three hundred pounds by me received of Mr. John Borodell, which he freely gave to my wife, his sister, ANN BORODELL DENISON, and I have had the use and improvement for, and in consideration of conjugal and deared affection moving me thereunto", etc. This jointure agreement may be seen on the First Book of Connecticut State Records, in Hartford, Conn., p. 374. The recorded instrument is proof positive of the marriage of Captain GEORGE DENISON and wife ANN BORODELL, to say nothing of the births of their children and his will in his own handwriting bequeathing to them his entire property.

Issue of Capt. George and Bridget (Thompson) Denison:

1. Sarah b. Mar. 20, 1641. m. Thomas Stanton (Thomas).
X. 2. HANNAH b. May 20, 1643. m. 1. NATHANIEL CHEESBROUGH.
m. 2. Joseph Saxton, July 15, 1680.

For Issue of Hannah Denison and Nathaniel Cheesbrough, See CHEESBROUGH Family.

Issue of Capt. George and Ann (Borodell) Denison:

3. John B. b. July 14, 1646. m. Phebe Lay.
X. 4. ANN b. May 20, 1649. m. Gershom PALMER.
5. Borodell b. 1651. m. Samuel Stanton.
6. George b. 1653. m. Mercy Gorham.
7. William b. 1655. m. Sarah (Stanton) Prentice.
8. Margaret b. 1657. m. James Brown, Jr.
9. Mary b. 1659. d. Mar. 10, 1671.

ANN DENISON (George, William).
b. May 20, 1649.
d.
m. Nov 28, 1667, at Stonington, to Gershom Palmer, son of Walter.

For Issue of Ann Denison and Gershom Palmer, See PALMER Family.

NOTE:
Captain GEORGE DENISON was Captain of New London county forces in King Philip's War, with Capt. John Mason, Jr., under Major Robert Treat, in the great swamp fight, Dec. 19, 1675. Also served the next year in command of the forces raised by him as Provo-Marshal/. who pursued the remnant of the Narragansett and Wampanaug Indians, and succeeded in defeating them and capturing the Indian Chief Canonchet, who was brought to Stonington, and on his refusal to make peace with the English, was shot. He assisted as Magistrate to enable the Pequot chiefs designated by the English, to control the remnants of the Pequots. He was Assistant and Deputy from Stonington to the General Court for fifteen sessions--1671 to 1684.

The Town of New London granted Capt. GEORGE DENISON 200 acres of land in the Pequot-se-pos valley at Mystic in 1653, upon which he subsequently built a dwelling house (May 3, 1663, it was raised) wherein he and his family made their permanent home, known as the Oliver Denison house, and which stood a few feet west of the present residence of Mr. and Mrs. Reuben Ford.(1889).

NOTE: One of the ancestors of Admiral George Dewey was a Stonington man, viz., CAPT GEORGE DENISON the distinguished Indian Warrior of Connecticut, who came to New England with his parents and settled in Roxbury, Massachusetts, where Captain Denison was married to his first wife, BRIDGET THOMPSON. Their daughter HANNAH born May 20, 1643, married NATHANIEL CHEESBROUGH of Stonington in 1659. Her husband died Nov. 23, 1678. She married second, Capt. Joseph Saxton of Stonington, July 15, 1680; their daughter Mercy Saxton born 1686, married Isaac Bailey of Roxbury, 1702. In 1707, Mr. and Mrs. Bailey with their family moved to Connecticut. Mr. Bailey died. Mrs. Mercy Bailey (nee Saxton) married second, William Dewey of Lebabon, great-grandson of Thomas Dewey the Immigrant ancestor, 1713; their son Simeon Dewey married Anna Phelps, 1739; their son William Dewey, married Rebecca Carrier, 1768; their son Capt. Simeon Dewey married Prudence Yeomans, 1794; their son Dr. Julius Dewey married Mary Perrin, 1825; their son Admital George Dewey b. 1837.

Of GEORGE the youngest son of WILLIAM and MARGARET (CHANDLER) DENISON, a romantic story is told. He was tr trained to arms, and while serving in Ireland, was severely wounded. Borne by his men to the mansion of a gentleman named Borodell, he was attended with great kindness and assiduity by ANNE BORODAILE, his only daughter, to whom, on returning to England, DENISON engaged himself. Revisiting Ireland, he unfolded his intention of emigrating to America, at the same time urging her to accompany him as his wife. She declined encountering perils of the sea and the wilderness, and they parted. In 1640 he married BRIDGET THOMPSON of Roxbury, who died three years later. Leaving his two infant daughters with their grandparents, he sailed for England in 1643, and under Cromwell resumed the military career as an officer of cavalry in the civil war then raging. Again visiting Ireland, he this time succeeded in persuading the lady to accompany him to America. They remained a few years in Roxbury, where, in 1641, we find that the young men of the town chose GEORGE DENISON "A young soldier come lately out of the wars", to be their captain, a choice that was negatived, however, by their elders.

They afterward settled in Stonington, Connecticut, where he distinguished himself in Philip's War as an energetic and capable commander. In 1676, with 66 volunteers and one hundred Christian Indians, he slew seventy-six of the enemy without losing a single man, and took prisoner Cananchet, son of Miantonomah, the Narragansett chief. GEORGE DENISON died in 1694 at the age of 76. His wife survived him dying in 1713, at the great age of 97.

GEORGE DENISON and his wife ANN BORODELL were both remarkable for magnificent personal appearance, and for force of mind and character. She was always called "Lady Ann". They had a foremost place in Stonington. At the time of their marriage in 1645, she was 30 years old and he 27. He has been described as the "Miles Standish of the settlement"; but he was a greater and more brilliant soldier than Miles Standish. He had no equal in any of the Colonies for conducting a war against the Indians, except, perhaps, Capt. John Mason. In emergencies he was always in demand, and he was almost constantly placed in important public positions.

Dr. JOHN DIGHTON'S will dated January 31, 1639, proved May 21, 1640, mentions his eldest son, John; his eldest daughter, Jane; his daughter FRANCES WILLIAMS (the wife of RICHARD); his daughter Katherine Haighburne (at that date wife or widow of Samuel Haighburne); and his daughter Damaris, who was made residuary legatee and executrix.

Among the "Inscriptions in St. Nicholas Church", Gloucester, Biglands, England, is the following:

"Here lie interred the bodies of JOHN DIGHTON of this city, gent., and Jane, his wife, daughter to Edward Bassett, of Uley, by whom he had issue, three sons and four daughters. He spent all his time in the study of chirurgery and attained to great knowledge therein. He died 16 May, 16(40) and she the 23 April, 1631".

The records of the same church give the christening of the two daughters:

Frances, bapt. Mar. 1, 1611.
Katherine, bapt. Jan. 16, 1614.

Issue of John and Jane (Bassett) Dighton:

1. John
2. Jane m. 1. John Lugg. m. 2. Jonathan Negus.
X. 3. FRANCES bapt. Mar. 1, 1611. m. RICHARD WILLIAMS.
4. Katherine bapt. Jan. 16, 1614. m. 1. Saml. Haighburne.
m. 2, Gov. Thomas Dudley, 1644.
m. 3. Rev. John Allin.
5. (Esther or m. 1. James Bell. m. 2. Richard Marshall.
6. (Damaris

FRANCES DIGHTON (John).
bpt. Mar. 1, 1611, Gloucester, Biglands, England.
d. 1706, aged 96 years.
m. Feb. 11,1632, at Whitcombe Magna, England, to RICHARD WILLIAMS.

"RICHARD WILLIAMS of the parish of St. John, in Gloucester, and FRANCES DIGHTON of the parish of St. Nicholas in Gloucester aforesaid, were marryed the XIth day of February, at Whitcombe Magna, by Mr. Stubbs, teacher, 1632".

For Issue of Frances Dighton and Richard Williams, See WILLIAMS Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.

WILLIAM DUNGAN
b. England.
d. 1636, England.
m. FRANCES (LATHAM) WESTON, widow of Lord Weston, and daughter of LEWIS LATHAM, falconer to the King.
She was b. 1611, England.
d. Sept. 1677, in 67th year.
m. 3, Jeremiah Clarke.
m. 4, William Vaughn.

WILLIAM DUNGAN was of London, Middlesex county, England. He was a perfumer. His residence was in St. Martin's in the Fields. He never came to America though his descendants are numerous here. A manuscript account of the Barker family gives some light on his family. "FRANCES, the wife of William Vaughn, died Sept., 1677, in the 67th year of her age. She was daughter of Lewis Latham. She was sometime the wife of Lord Weston, then wife to WILLIAM DUNGAN by whom she had one son and three daughters. Her son Thomas Dungan married and settled in Pennsylvania, and was the first Baptist minister in those parts. Her daughter Barbara married James Barker of Rhode Island. After WILLIAM DUNGAN died she married Jeremiah Clarke and came over to New England with her four children above mentioned. She had by her husband Clarke, five sons. After he died she married Mr. Vaughn".

1636, Sept. 13, Will dated. Proved, Oct. 5, 1636. Eng. Exx., wife FRANCES. Overseers, Mr. Thomas Gibbon and Mr. Samuel Smith. To each child £70: viz: to Barbara, William, FRANCES and Thomas Dungan; to be paid at full age or marriage of each. If any child die, the survivors to have his or her part. To wife, the government of childred's portions and all other my estate during her widowhood. If she marry again, she to give good security to the overseers for true and sure payment of legacies to children. To wife all other estate whatsoever, be it in goods, chattels, leases, ready money, plate, or other substance whatsoever. To overseers ten shillings apiece to buy them rings.

1656, Jan. 18, His widow, being now the wife of Rev. William Vaughn, entered into an agreement with her son, Walter Clarke, through his guardians John Cranston and James Barker, who are called his brothers-in-law. (John Cranston had mar-

ried Walter Clark's own sister, and James Barker had married Walter Clarke's half-sister).

By the agreement Walter Clarke was to have dwelling house where Mrs. Vaughn lived, garden, orchard and certain lands which was his inheritance, but possession to be had by his mother till Sept. 29th, or till tobacco was cured. The house where Captain John Cranston lived was to be his as appeared by deed; Mrs. Vaughn was to pay all debts, and for that purpose had half of a house which she was to sell, and she also had certain lands, the household goods, etc., for herself and the rest of Jeremiah Clarke's children other than Walter.

WILLIAM DUNGAN'S widow was buried in Newport Cemetery, the stone bearing the following inscription: "Here Lyeth ye Body of Mrs. FRANCES Vaughn, Alius Clarke, ye mother of ye only children of Capt'n Jeremiah Clarke. She died ye 1st week in September, 1677, in ye 67th year of her age".

Issue of William and Frances (Latham) Dungan:

1. Barbara b. 1628. m. James Barker (b. 1623. d. 1703).
2. William
X. 3. FRANCES b. 1630. m. RANDALL HOLDEN.
4. Thomas b. m. Elizabeth Weaver.

FRANCES DUNGAN (William).
b. 1630, England.
d. 1697
m. 1648, RANDALL HOLDEN who was born 1612; d. 1693.

For Issue of Frances Dungan and Randall Holden
See HOLDEN Family.

References: Elderkin Family. 1888.
By Dyer White Elderkin.

JOHN ELDERKIN b. abt. 1612, England.
d. June 13, 1687, Norwich, Conn. Aged 75.
1st. m. .... ABIGAIL .....
2nd. m. Mar. 1, 1660, Elizabeth (Drake) Gaylord, wid. of William Gaylord.

JOHN ELDERKIN first heard of in New England, at Lynn, Mass., 1637. At Deadham, 1641. Reading, 1646. Providence, Rhode Island, 1648. New London, Conn., 1651. Moved to Norwich, Conn., 1663. Killingsworth, 1664. Then returned to Norwich where he died, June 13, 1687, aged 75 years. He was a carpenter and miller. Wherever he went he built a corn-mill, and at New London, a church.

Issue of John and Abigail (.....) Elderkin:

1. Abigail b. Sept. 13, 1641.
2. Hannah b. m. Richard Handy.
X. 3. PALATIAH b. m. DANIEL COMSTOCK.

PALATIAH ELDERKIN (John).
b.
d.
m. DANIEL COMSTOCK (William).

For Issue of Palatiah Elderkin and Daniel Comstock
See COMSTOCK Family.

References: The Fanning Family.
By Walter Frederick Brooks.
History of Stonington, Connecticut.

EDMUND FANNING, the immigrant ancestor of the FANNING family of the region round about, died in Stonington, Connecticut, December, 1683. He left a widow, Mrs. ELLEN FANNING, five sons and one daughter.

He served in King Philip's War, 1675-76, as did also his sons, Edmund, Thomas and John.

He had Stonington grants embracing an area of about 542 acres in addition to his New London, Groton and Voluntown grants.

1670 his name is found in a list of Stonington men.
1673, was chosen constable.
1673, May 17, was made a freeman of Stonington by the General Court at Hartford.
1674, Apr. 27, took the freeman's oath.
1680 elected a surveyor of highways.
1683, Dec., died intestate leaving five sons and one daughter.

No record is found of dates of the birth and marriage of EDMUND, or of the birth of his wife ELLEN, whose maiden name has not been ascertained. Their marriage took place in Ireland where the eldest son, Edmund, was born. The other children were born in t this country.

At the settlement of his estate by the Probate Court of New London, it appears that he had bestowed the bulk of his property upon his four eldest sons and daughter during his lifetime. What was left at the the time of his decease was given to the widow, ELLEN, and youngest son, James, for their use and disposal under certain conditions.

Widow ELLEN was living, 1687. She probably died before 1692-3 when the homestead farm was sold by her sons Thomas and James, having previously been divided between them.

There is a tradition among descendants at Riverhead town, Long Island, where one branch of the family settled, that EDMUND FANNING brought over the first summer pear known in that section, and that he brought it in a washtub.

156

F A N N I N G .

There are two traditions relative to his origin. One tradition speaks of him as escaping from Dublin, Ireland, in 1641, at the time of the great rebellion, which tradition followed him in his travels over the ocean and to America, where, after a while, he located himself in that part of New London now called Groton in 1653. Later he removed to Stonington, Conn., where he lived the remainder of his life.

The other tradition would make him a descendant of Dominicus Fanning who was mayor of a city in Ireland under Charles the First, and was taken prisoner at the battle of Droghega, in 1649. All of the garrison except himself (Dominicus) were put to the sword. He was beheaded by Cromwell, and his head was stuck on a pole at the principal gate of the city. His property was confiscated, because when Charles First made a proclamation of peace, he was a member of the Irish Council. He advised not to accept, unless the British Government would secure to the Irish their religion, their property and their lives. His son Edmund was born in Kilkenny, Ireland, and married Catherine, daughter of Hugh Hayn, Earl of Connought, and emigrated to this country with two sons, Thomas and William, and settled in Stonington, Connecticut. This tradition is taken from an old tombstone in Riverside, Long Island, and is claimed by many as the ancestral connecting line of Edmund Fanning who died in December, 1683, Neither of which storied traditions are to be relied upon as correct, ~~as~~ for they are so variant in their descriptions of his ancestry, marriage, and names of his wives, that places them beyond an intelligent belief.

EDMUND FANNING, b. abt. 1620, Ireland.
d. Dec. 1683, Stonington, Conn.
m. abt. 1649, in Ireland, to ELLEN .....
She d. abt. 1690, Stonington.

Children of Edmund and Ellen (.....) Fanning:

1.	Edmund	b. abt.	1651, Ireland.	m. Margaret Billings.
2.	Margaret	b. "	1653, New London, Conn.	Drowned, 1664.
3.	Thomas	b. "	1655, Fisher's Island, N. Y.	
4.	John	b. "	1657, " " "	"
5.	William	b. "	1659, " "	Killed by Indians.
6.	James	b. "	1663, New London.	d. abt. 1693.
X. 7.	MARY	b. Apr.	28, 1665." "	m. Benjamin Hewitt.

157

F A N N I N G .

MARY FANNING (Edmund)
b. Apr. 38, 1665, New London, Conn, in the part that was afterwards Groton. She was baptised Oct. 29, 1683, in the First Congregational Church at Stonington, by the Rev. James Noyes, Pastor.
d. Dec. 14, 1743, in her 78th year.
m. Sept 24, 1683, in Stonington, Conn., to Lieut. Benjamin Hewitt, son of Thomas and Hannah (Palmer) Hewitt, who were married Apr. 26, 1659. Hannah Palmer was the daughter of Walter and Rebecca (Short) Palmer. Thomas Hewitt the progenitor of the family settled in Stonington as early as 1656.

BENJAMIN and MARY (FANNING) HEWITT resided in Stonington, in that part now called North Stonington and had ten children.

For Children of Mary Fanning and Lieut. Benjamin Hewitt
See HEWITT Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.

JOHN FONES in Newport, Jamestown, Kingstown, R. I.

1659, June 19. JOHN FONES, walling himself servant to William Coddington, sold Richard Tew 3/900 part of Conanicut Island for a good ewe and six ewe lambs, or a mare colt.
1672. He and five others bought of Awashuwett, Chief Sachem of Quohesett in Narragansett, a tract of land there.
1676. He, with title of Captain, was member of a Court Martial at Newport for trial of Indians, charged with being engaged in King Philip's designs. It was voted that certain ones were guilty and they were sentenced to be shot.
1676. He and others complained to the Assembly, that men of East Greenwich in laying out lands granted them, had much intruded on petitioner's land.
1679-80-81. Deputy.
1680. Taxed 14s. 1d.
1682-3. In Kings Town. Conservator of the Peace.
1683, Aug. 22. The Assembly met at his house in Narragansett and there received a reply to a letter sent by them to Governor Cranfield of New Hampshire, who with others sat at Richard Smith's house at Narragansett. The Assembly prohibited Governor Cranfield and his associates from holding court in this jurisdiction.
1683. Justice of the Peace. Appointed by President and Council then governing New England.
1686. Clerk of Court of Commissioners.
1686, July 16. He with others, signed a petition to the King in regard to the writ of Quo Warranto, presenting their full and free submission and resignation of power given in the charter and desiring to be discharged from all levies and contributions which the Assembly would expose them to in sending an agent to England, to which petitioners do not consent.
1787, June 14. Present as one of the Justices at General Quarter Session and Inferior Court of Common Pleas.
1687. Taxed 18s. 8d.
1687, Dec. 14. He and two others were empowered to agree with workmen, artists and others, for building and erecting in towns of Newport and Kings Town the said two Court Houses.
1691. He had a legacy from the will of Richard Smith, of 10s. to buy him a ring.
1694. Bought of John Weeden of Jamestown, certain land there for £10.
1698. Deputy and Assistant the same year.

Reference Genealogical Bibliography of Henry Tolman.
By Alden Stevens Kenney.

John Tolman is important, however, definitely to be

1000. Nice 1d. Nice Tolman, maiden name, married by William Covington, with Bishop the 1/2nd part of Cambridge (living for a good man and all men living of a male child).

1002. He was five years bought of Newbury, Outer Cambridge of Cambridge in Massachusetts, a [illegible] last [illegible]

1010. He, with [illegible] of Cambridge, was [illegible] [illegible] building at Newbury for [illegible] of Tolman, [illegible] [illegible] Lynn, [illegible] in [illegible] Philip's Lecture. It was very [illegible] that [illegible] [illegible] was [illegible] in [illegible].

1010. He and [illegible] [illegible] to [illegible], but [illegible] of [illegible] in [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

1070-2-3. Newbury.

1080. Tolman 4th, 1d.

1070-4. In Lynn Town. Commonwealth of the Tolman.

1100, Aug. 2d. The Immobility and of [illegible] [illegible] in [illegible] part and [illegible] [illegible] a [illegible] in a [illegible] and by [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

1700. His wife gave 12s. towards building a Quaker meeting house at Mashapang.
1700, Aug. 8. Took oath as to his evidence about Dr. Peter Atrault.
1703. Will proved. He desired his body should be buried where his two deceased sons, James and Daniel, were laid. To wife, use of real and personal estate for life, (except legacies). To eldest son John, half of a 300 acre tract and other land. To son Jeremiah, 40 acres and dwelling house, and land in Jamestown, sil silver tobacco box, silver cup, spoons and a third of wearing apparel, etc. To son Samuel, certain land. To grandson Fones Greene, land. Shortly after his death, his sons John, Jeremiah and Samuel ratified land to sister Greene of Warwick, and ratified their father's will generally.
1709. His widow is mentioned in giving bounds of certain lands lying near her house.

JOHN FONES b.
d. Dec. 20, 1703.
m. ..... MARGARET .....
She died 1709.

Issue of John and Margaret (.....) Fones:

1. John b. 1663; m. Lydia Smith.
2. Jeremiah b. 1665; m. 1. Elizabeth .....
m. 2. Martha Chard.
3. Samuel b. 1666; m. 1. Ann Tibbitts.
m. 2. Meribah .....
X. 4. MARY b. 1668; m. JAMES GREEN.
5. James b. 1670; died young.
6. Daniel b. " "

MARY FONES (John)
b. 1668.
~~d. Jan. 29~~,
d. Mar. 20, 1723.
m. Jan. 29, 1689, JAMES GREENE b. June 1, 1658; d. Mar. 2, 1713. Son of James and Deliverance (Potter) Greene.

For Issue of Mary Fones and James Greene
See GREENE Family.

160

G I L B E R T .

Reference: History of Taunton, Mass. By Saml. H. Emery, D. D.

Mr. JOHN GILBERT, "a grave, honest gentleman", came over settling first at Dorchester bringing with him two "Well grown youths", Thomas and John. These three are named among the "First purchasers of Taunton" -- a larger number than any other family. Mr. Gilbert, the father, was probably one of the older men of the settlement as in 1643 he was not under sixty and thus not subject to military duty. He was made freeman, 1638. 1640, chosen constable. 1641, was one of the favored number who received a grant of 40 acres each, "lying together in some convenient place, for their great charges in attending courts, laying out lands and other occasions for the town".
Messrs GILBERT and Andrews first represented Taunton in the General Court at Plymouth as Deputies.

The will of Mr. GILBERT dated May 10, 1654, mentions: son Gyles; sons Joseph and Thomas; dau Mary Norcross; wife Winifred, executrix. Nicholas Street and Richard Williams overseers. Inventory of estate, June 3, 1657.

THOMAS GILBERT (John). b. abt. 1622., Devonshire, Eng.
d. 1676, England.
m. Mar. 23, 1639, in Cohannet, JANE ROSSITER d. June 9, 1691, aged 77; dau of Hugh Rossiter.

The family of GILBERT was related to the Harts and Streets and Rossiters both of Old and New England.

THOMAS GILBERT was the eldest son of JOHN. He was also a "first Purchaser" of Taunton. Made freeman, 1643.
1648-49, Constable.
1648 and 1651, was one to order town affairs.
1651, Deputy to the General Court.
1653, returned to England and never came back. Died there 1676.
His wife and children remained in Taunton.

Children of Thomas and Jane (Rossiter) Gilbert:

	1. Thomas	b. 1643,	Taunton,	Mass.	m. Ann Blake.
X.	2. MARY	b.	"	"	m. SAMUEL WILLIAMS.
	3. Elizabeth	b.	"	"	m. .....Starr.
	4. Jean	B.	"	"	m. Samuel Gulliver.
	5. Eliezer	b.			

MARY GILBERT (Thomas, John).
b. Taunton, Mass.
d.
m. ....SAMUEL WILLIAMS (Richard).

For Children of Mary Gilbert and Samuel Williams
See WILLIAMS Family.

Reference: Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth.

JAMES GLASS (sometimes spelled Glasse or Glase).
b.
d.
m. Oct. 31, 1645, MARY PONTUS, daughter of William and Wybra (Hanson) Pontus. MARY PONTUS married 2nd, Philip Delano.

Issue of James and Mary (Pontus) Glass:

X. 1. HANNAH b. Dec. 24, 1647; m. ISAAC BILLINGTON (Francis).
2. Wybra b. Aug. 9, 1649; m. Joseph Bumpas.
3. Mary b. 1652.

HANNAH GLASS (James).
b. Dec. 24, 1647.
d.
m. ..... ISAAC BILLINGTON who died Dec. 11, 1709. Son of Francis and Christian (Penn), (widow of Francis Eaton), Billington.

For Issue of Hannah Glass and Isaac Billington
See BILLINGTON Family.

162

G R E E N E .

Reference: The Greenes of Rhode Island.
By Louise Brownell Clarke.

JOHN GREENE, surgeon, the progenitor of the Warwick Greenes, was the son of Richard and Mary (Hooker) Greene, and was and was born on his father's estate at Bowridge Hill in the Parish of Gillingham, County Dorset, England, about 1580. His father Richard, grandfather Richard, and great-grandfather Robert had, for nearly one hundred years before him, resided at Bowridge Hill, and were undoubtedly a branch of the Northamptonshire family of Greene through a younger son.

The mother of JOHN GREENE, surgeon, MARY HOOKER, was the daughter of John Hooker (alias Vowell) who was born at Exeter about 1524, his father Robert Hooker, having been mayor of that city in 1530. His parents died when he was about ten years old. His early education was acquired under Dr. Moseman, Vicar of Menhussin in Cornwall, and he afterward studied law at Oxford. Later he traveled in Germany and resided some time in Cologne and Strasburg, where he was the guest of Peter Martyne and attended the divinity lectures of the learned Reformer. He returned to England and after a short stay went to France, intending to extend his travels to Spain and Italy, but was prevented by the war. Returning to his native country he settled in Exeter, and was chosen first chamberlain of that city, 1555. He devoted himself after this to the study of History and Antiquities. In 1568, he was a member of the Irish Parliament, and in 1571 was one of the members of the English Parliament from Exeter. (Wood). Price says he died 1601 when about eighty years of age, and was buried in Exeter Cathedral, but had no monument. He was the author of several works, among them: "State of Ireland and Order of Keeping a Parliament in that Country", the same being found in the British Museum under title, "Order and Usage of Keeping Parliament in England". (MS Harl., 1173, fol. 19). (From History of Devonshire, by Rev. Thomas Moore, Vol. II. p. 135).

JOHN HOOKER was uncle to the celebrated divine, Richard Hooker, Rector of Bascombe, County Wilts, 1591, and prebendary of Sarum. JOHN GREENE moved early to Sarum (Salisbury), the county town of Wiltshire, and was there married at St. Thomas' Church, Nov. 4, 1619, to Joanne Tattershall (or as it was written on the church register, "Tatersole"). Nothing is definitely known of her English connections. The name is frequently found in early records among post mortem examinations, parliamentary writs, and charters, and is variously written Tetersall, Tatashall, Tatashall, Tatershal and Tattershall. The first of the family of whom we have mention came in with William the Conqueror and obtained the Lordship of Tattershall in Lincolnshire, where he seated himself and from which he took his surname. His descendants were rested in Berkshire and Norfolkshire and were held in

high repute. It is probable that other branches located in other counties, and it is not improbable to suppose that Joanne, the wife of JOHN GREENE who emigrated to New England from Salisbury, County Wilts, was a connection of the family of George Tatterahall, who was settled at Stapleford, County Wilts.,which is about five miles distant from his Salisbury home.

The marriage of John Greene and the baptism of all his seven children, recorded in the Parish Register of St. Thomas' Church at Salisbury, England, are still extant. He is therein styled "Mr." and "Gent.,"a mark of some distinction at that date. He resided at Salisbury with his family, following his profession for about sixteen years. April 6, 1635, he is registered for embarkation at Hampton, England, with his wife and six children (one probably having died in England before this date), "in the ship JAMES of 300 tons, William Cooper, master, for New England". After a voyage of fifty-eight days they arrived in Boston, Massachusetts, June 3, 1635.

He settled first at Salem, where he was associated with Roger Williams, purchasing or building a house there, but soon after Mr. Williams' flight from Salem (1636), he sold it and joining Williams at Providence, secured his home lot No. 15, on the main street. He was one of eleven men baptised by Roger Williams and one of the twelve original members of the first Baptist church on this continent, organized at Providence, R. I. He was the first professional medical man in Providence Plantations. He is alluded to in Goodwin's Pilgrim Republic (p. 407) as "one of the two local surgeons" at Providence in 1638, though we are told "the people of Providence relied solely upon him for surgical aid long after his removal to Warwick in 1643". His first wife, Joanne Tatterehall, the mother of all his children, died soon after his removal to Rhode Island, and it is supposed was buried at Conimicut, Old Warwick. He married second, Alice (Alice) Daniels, a widow. They removed to Warwick 1642-3. At thetime of the persecution of the Shawomet pioneers (Oct., 1643), when "forty mounted and armed men" sent from Boston to arrest them, fired over their houses, the women and children fled to the woods. Fright and exposure caused the death of the wife of JOHN GREENE. Mr. Greene married third in London, England, about 1644, Philis .....(family name not known). She died in Warwick, Mar. 11, 1687, aged about 87 years, having survived her husband nearly thirty years.

JOHN GREENE, surgeon, was a prominent man in the public affairs of the town and Colony, and enjoyed the confidence and respect of his associates through a long and active political life, holding office almost continuously until the summer before his death, when he refused to accept the office of Commissioner, being repeatedly

urged thereto. He died and was buried at Conimicut, Warwick, in the first week of January, 1659.

1637, Sept. 19. "JOHN GREENE of New Providence, fined £30 and forbidden this jurisdiction on pain of fine and imprisonment for speaking contemptuously of magistrates".
1638, Mar. 13. "A letter was sent to the Court by JOHN GREENE dated New Providence, wherein the Court was charged with usurping the power of Christ over the churches and men's consciences, and it was then ordered that he 'should not come within their jurisdiction'", etc.

The late Henry D. Turner, M. D., of Newport, in THE GREENES OF WARWICK IN COLONIAL HISTORY, writes: "However insignificant in the aggregate of historical items this transaction may appear, it was one of the earliest assertions of entire and absolute freedom of opinion in defiance of either secular or ecclesiastic authority, and was one of the scintillations from ~~profound~~ the profound which aided to kindle the flame which is now lighting the world in its march to universal emancipation, and it seems to me to entitle JOHN GREENE to a high place among the apostles of fine thought".

1647, Member of first Town Council, Warwick, R. I.
1648. Commissioner. (Representative of Warwick in General Assembly).
1649. Magistrate in Court of Trials, Warwick. Assistant. Member of Town Council.
1650-55-56-57. Commissioner.
1658, Dec. 28, Will dated.
1659, Jan. 7, will proved.

JOHN GREENE b. abt. 1590, Parish of Gillingham, County of Dorsey, England.
d. 1658-9, Warwick, R. I.
m. Nov. 4, 1619, at Salisbury, Wiltshire, Eng., JOANE TATARSOLE. Mother of his children.
m. 2d, Alice Daniels, widow.
m. 3d, abt. 1644, Philip or Phillis ..... in London, Eng. She died Mar. 11, 1687, in Warwick, aged about 87 years.

The above JOHN GREENE, chirurgeon, and JOANE TATARSOLE settled in Warwick, R. I., and were ancestors of the Warwick Greenes.

JOHN GREENE was father of John Greene, Deputy Gov. of R. I.
JOHN GREENE was Gr. grand father of 1st Wm. Greene, Gov. R.I.
JOHN GREENE was Gr.Gr.gr-father of 2d Wm. Greene, Gov. R.I.

Children of John and Joane (Tattershall) Greene:

1. John b. 1620. m. Anne Almy. He was Dep. Gov. of R. I.

C E N S O R

regal Lumber, Co. (1st nat. bank) at Portland, Ore.
Surveyor, in the first week of January, 1907.

1847, Hall, Jr. Young Society of the Evangelical, Vienna
B.S. and Tuttlebee Kain Professorship on Pain at
Fine Art Scholarship for Advancing Professionally
of Medical Library.
1869, Jan. 25. A letter was sent to the Board by John
Oxford Lewis Ben Franklin-Cross, showing the Court was
charged with Supplying the Queen of Spain over the
Summer and with Washington, that it was time Ar-
Gamma sign to "Justice not some Private Early Service-
ability." NYW.

The Life Story D. Porter, M. D., of Newport, is the
success of Liberty is Original Citizen, William. Thomas
Justifications in the Alternate to Authorized Black Sale
Washington Day Report, it was one of the Western Army-
Tiers of Money and Absolute Freedom of Worship in Ability-
work of Allen Knowledge of Authority Authority, Mar-
mission of the Activities Free Liberty Through the Problems
Rules Aims to Block the Black Aims in Our Lights Ma
Media in the Work Is Activate Accomplishing, Not Is Aims
Is in to Mention Not Support As a Free Power Among the
Question of Free Thought.

1847, Hunter to Free Thought. Independence of Working in Sunday
Idea Combined Work. Independence of Working in Sunday
Assembly.
1847, Equivalent to Month of Civil. Society. Article.
Member of Free Council.
1869-Sept. Questionnaire.
1869, Dec. 27, Will Cross.
1869, Jan. 7, Will Jones.

John Hunter to Miss Jane, Young of Activation, Court of
Young Sunday.
Q. Jones, Beverly E. E.
Q. Hunter A. NYW. of Saturday. Activation Bro.
Right Virginity. Action of Sex Activation
Q. Mr. Alice Society Aims.
Q. Ex. Mrs. Very Young of Activity ..... Ex
Tuesday Bro. Sun Jan Mrs. 17, 1869.
Ex Tuesday, Mrs Bro. Q Young.

The Jones Sun Court Society Activation, Not Just Various
Social Ex Hunter, N. Y., Not Work Activation of Sun
Washington Channel.

John Hunter on Thirty of Jane Queen, Henry Dec. of E. I.
John Hunter was Q. Jane. Friday of Sun Sun Queen, Dec. E.I.
Alis Cross was Cross-Library of Ex Mrs. Crossa, Dec. E.I.

Question of Jane and Jane (Tuesday) Queen

1. Jane. 2. 1869. A. Alice City, Ex was Sun. Day, of E. I.

165

G R E E N E .

2. Peter b. 1622. m. Mary Gorton.
3. Richard b. 1624. d. young.
I. 4. JAMES b. 1626. m. 1. DELIVERANCE POTTER.
2. Elizabeth Anthony.
5. Thomas b. 1628. m. Elizabeth Barton. Thomas bought the "Stone Castle" of John Smith, the mason who built it. His descendants are styled the "Stone Castle" Greenes. ~~Gen. Nathaniel Greene is of this line.~~
6. Jone b. 1630. m. John Hade.
7. Mary b. 1633. m. James Sweet.

JAMES GREENE (John).
bpt. June 21, 1626, St Thomas Church, Salisbury, Eng.
d. Apr. 27, 1698, in 72d year, at his mansion in Potowmut, at Warwick.
m. abt. 1658, DELIVERANCE POTTER, b. 1637; d. 1664. Dau of Robert and Isabel (.....) Potter. Robert Potter was ancestor of Bishops Potter of New York and Philadelphia.
2d.m. Aug. 3, 1665, Elizabeth Anthony, d. 1698. Dau of John and Susanna Anthony. Elizabeth was cousin to his first wife.

JAMES GREENE (John, surgeon), of "Potowmut", was baptised at St. Thomas Church, Salisbury, Eng., June 21, 1626, and came to New England with his parents in 1635.

1647, was Freeman of Warwick. He resided at Old Warwick on the southerly side, where the graveyard is now located in which he and some of his family are buried.
1655. Was on the "Roule of ye Freemen of ye Colonie of everie Towne".
1661. Town Clerk. He was "an excellent penman of the old English text".
1660-75. Was member of the General Assembly of the Colony, being Commissioner under the first charter, and Deputy and Assistant under the second (1663), for ten years.

JAMES GREENE was considered "a man of much practical sagacity". He does not appear to have been in public life after the Indian War (1675-6), when his house, with all others in Warwick, except the "Stone Castle", was burned to the ground. When the message was received from the General Assembly advising the people of Warwick of danger, he fled to Portsmouth, R. I., where the father of his second wife, John Anthony, resided. He remained for some years at "Hunting Swamp", but in 1684, having made purchase of Warwick, ~~he~~ he removed to Potowmut, where was an ancient mill, and built his home on a hill near the west bank of the river, overlooking the beautiful lake which furnished the water power for the forge which his grandsons (sons of Jabez) established for making anchors and other forms of iron work. This became a notable industry in colonial times

and in the early days of the republic. The interests of the forge "were enhanced by the revival of business after peace existed between England and her emancipated colonies, and this became the pioneer of the more extensive works on Pawtuxet river, near the western border of Warwick, known as "the Forge".

The place at Potowomut where JAMES GREENE resided until his death, was the birthplace of his great-grandson, the highly distinguished Major-General Nathaniel Greene of the Revolutionary Army, and was the residence of his descendants for more than 200 years. JAMES GREENE died "at his mansion in Potowomut", April 27, 1698, in the seventy-second year of his age, and was buried at the Old Warwick burial-ground, under an altar-tomb, with the inscription still in good state of preservation, on his original houselot of six acres granted by the proprietors of Warwick, 1647, when he had attained his majority. This lot was located on the main street, the second lot north-easterly from the road leading to Warwick neck. The burial ground and lot descended to his eldest son, James, whose descendants have been buried there to the present generation. The estate in old Warwick has, within a few years been sold out of the Greene family, but they still retain ownership of this ancient burying-ground located near the site of the "Stone Castle". In recent years much has been done to preserve the history of the family records, memorial stones having been erected by Rufus W. Greene and Benjamin Greene Arnold, containing records of the Greene ancestors dating back to John Greene of Salisbury, England.

Children of James and Deliverance (Potter) Greene:
All born at Warwick.

X. 1. JAMES GREENE b. June 1, 1659. m. MARY FONES.
2. Mary " b. Sept 28, 1660. m. James Reynolds.
3. Elisha " b. Mar. 17, 1662. d. young.
4. Sarah " b. Aug. 27, 1664. m. Henry Reynolds.

Children of James and 2d wife Elizabeth (Anthony) Greene:

5. Peter Greene b. Aug. 25, 1666. m. Elizabeth Slocum.
6. Elizabeth " b. Oct. 17, 1668. m. 1. Francis Reynolds.
m. 2. .....Hilt.
7. John " b. Feb. 1, 1670. d. young.
8. Jabez " b. May 17, 1673. m. Mary Barton.
9. David " b. June 24, 1677. m. 1. Mary Slocum.
m. 2. Sarah Barber.
10. Thomas " b. Nov. 11, 1682. d. young.
11. John " b. Sept 30, 1685. m. Mary Allen.
12. Susanna " b. May 24, 1688. m. Joseph Hull.

CAPTAIN JAMES GREENE, eldest son of JAMES, was born June 1, 1659.

O R T E G A .

and in the early days of the revolution. The interests of the Corpa "were neglected by the arrival of business after years spent between Madrid and the Mediterranean coastal, and from Cerdan the pioneer of the work relationship works in Tarrasa then, near the western limits of Tarrasa, known as "the Corpa".

The class of industrial labor Juan Ortega worked with was dirty, and the activities of his employers, the mighty aristocracy Sitjes-Cerdan enjoyed prime of the revolutionary long, and was the residence of his ancestors for more than 400 years. Juan Ortega died his working in November, April 28, 1870, in the seventy-second year of his age, and was buried at the Tarrasa Jesus-cemetery, under an altar-tomb, with the inscription with it good state of preservation, in his official capacity of the above provided by the governors of Barcelona, 1867, when he had attained his majority. This had was located on his main street, the second left-entirely from the road leading to Barcelona. The house stood the inscription in his district, Jesus, which distinguishes Jesus from Sants in the present question. The street is the Carrer Sant, which is the main road on the Tarrasa facing. The tiny and 1 public convenient of Cova Santa Barcelona-Tarrasa Sitjes-Cerdan is also of the Tarrasa Sitjes-Cerdan Barcelona-Tarrasa Sitjes-Cerdan Barcelona-Tarrasa Sitjes-Cerdan Barcelona-

G R E E N E .

1683, JAMES GREENE was admitted freeman of the Colony when twenty-four years of age. The same year his name was on a petition to the General Assembly for settling a plantation in the Narragansett and Niantic countries.
1698. Deputy from Warwick.
1711. Allowed the use of £300 bills-of-credit for four years free of interest, he paying for the printing and signing the same, for nine months' service and expenses in accompanying his uncle, Major John Greene, Agent of the Colony in 1668, to England.

JAMES GREENE resided at Nassauket, Warwick, where he built a house in 1687, which was still standing, 1887. He married January 29, 1688-9, Mary, daughter of Captain John and Margaret (.....) Fones of Newport, Jamestown and Kingstown. He died March 12, 1712, and was buried in his father's burial ground at Old Warwick. His widow died March 20, 1721, aged fifty years. His will was dated March 11, 1712. To his eldest son, Fones Greene, he left "half of my housing and farms where I now live".

Captain JAMES GREENE (James, John).
b. June 1, 1659. Warwick, R. I.
d. Mar. 12, 1712 Warwick, R. I.
m. Jan. 29, 1688, MARY FONES, b. abt. 1670; d. Mar. 20, 1721, aged 50 years. Dau of Capt. John and Margaret (.....) Fones.

Children of Captain James and Mary (Fones) Greene:
All born at Warwick.

X. 1.	FONES GREENE	b. Mar. 23, 1689.	m.	1. Dinah Batty.
			m.	2. REBECCA TIBBITS.
2.	James "	b. Apr. 2, 1692.	m.	1. Roby Carr.
				2. Susannah .....
3.	Mary "	b. Mar. 16, 1693.	d.	1695.
4.	Daniel "	b. Apr. 7, 1696.	no	further record.
5.	Elisha "	b. Aug. 5, 1698.	m.	1. Martha Brown.
			m.	2. Abigail Fenner.
6.	Deliverance	b. Feb. 12, 1700.	m.	John Holden.
7.	Mary "	b. Sept 25, 1703.	m.	Resolved Rhodes.
8.	John "	b. Feb. 26, 1706.	d.	1757, unm.
9.	Jeremiah "	b. Dec. 16, 1708.	m.	Ann Wylis.
10.	Samuel "	b. June 8, 1711.	m.	1. Mary Whitford.
			m.	2. Elizabeth Stanbrough.

FONES GREENE lived in the house inherited from and built by his father in 1687.
1734. He was Deputy from Warwick.

168

G R E E N E .

FONES GREENE (Capt. James, James, John the surgeon).
b. Mar. 23, 1689, Warwick. Was eldest son.
d. July 29, 1758, aged 67 years.
m. Mar. 15, 1710, to Dinah Batty. SHe was drowned only six days after marriage by the upsetting of a boat in going from Newport to Jamestown.
2d. m. Feb. 29, 1713, REBECCA TIBBITS, b. 1694; d. Feb. 18, 1765, in her 71st year. Dau of Henry and Rebecca (Medbury) Tibbits.

Children of Fones and Rebecca (Tibbits) Greene:

1. James Greene b. Dec. 2, 1713. m. Patience Waterman.
X. 2. DINAH GREENE b. Dec. 24, 1715. m. Capt. Randall Rice.
3. Job. " b. Aug. 8, 1717. m. Mercy Greene.
4. Thomas " b. Nov. 22, 1719. m. 1. Phebe Greene. m. 2. Mary (Waterman) Greene.
5. Mary " b. Mar. 18, 1723. d. 1742.
6. Fones " b. July 29, 1727. m. Mary Waterman.

DINAH GREENE (Fones, Capt. James, James, John the surgeon).
b. Dec. 24, 1715.
d.
m. Mar. 16, 1735, RANDALL RICE, b. 1714. Son of Capt. John and Elnathan (Whipple) Rice of Warwick.

For Children of Dinah Greene and Capt. Randall Rice See RICE Family.

References: The Halls of New England.
By Rev. David B. Hall, A. M.

GEORGE HALL and his wife MARY emigrated, it is said, from Devonshire County, England, in 1636-7. GEORGE HALL is recorded as proprietor of land in Duxbury, Massachusetts, in 1637 - about the date of his settlement in "Cohannett" - Taunton.

He was one of the original forty-six proprietors of the first territorial "purchase" of the Indian Sachem Massasoit, including a tract of eight miles (an oblong square, being the present territory of Taunton, Berkeley, Raynham, extending to Mansfield); he had a twelve acre share in connection with RICHARD WILLIAMS, John and WALTER DEAN and others, who had similar shares, spanning Taunton River, on the banks of which they erected their first humble dwellings and were neighbors and friends for lifetime. The selection of their homesteads included the most eligible land of the purchase, on what is now Dean street; the land skirting the banks of the river had been cultivated by the Indians for years; and these homesteads have been successively transmitted from ancestors to descendants nearly two hundred years.

GEORGE HALL was one of the founders of the town of Taunton in 1639; he was propounded as freeman in 1643, and enrolled to bear arms that year; admitted as freeman in 1645; was constable of the town the same year; was member of the board of supervising council, of which William Pole was chairman in 1657, and was chairman of the board of selectmen, 1666 to 1669, when he died.

He was one of the founders of the Pilgrim Congregational church and society of Taunton, and contributed liberally to its support. Also one of the stock proprietors of the first "bloomery", established in this region by the Leonards and other citizens of Taunton, upon the site of the present "old forge" now in Raynham; he was its first clerk in 1656, and was succeeded after his death by his son John.

In October, 1669, he was taken seriously ill; he called his friends, Deacons RICHARD WILLIAMS and WALTER DEAN, and made his will on the 16th, witnessed by them, and died on the 30th of that month, aged about 69 years. His widow, MARY, was appointed executrix; the will was probated in March, 1670.

After his death, his widow and sons JOHN, Joseph, and Samuel were shareholders in the iron works; these works have been continued until recently, over two hundred years.

Soon after they were started, bar iron manufactured there from native ore dug in the vicinity, was made a "circulating medium" in business transactions, and on account of the scarcity of specie, orders to that effect drawn by Rev. Samuel Danforth, the fourth minister of Taunton, for a portion of his salary, a few years later, and by others for business purposes, are now in careful preservation.

GEORGE HALL was one of the largest landholders in Taunton, and divided it among his sons. They were also among the proprietors of a large tract called "Taunton North Purchase", which included the territory of the present towns of Norton, Easton and portions of Mansfield and Raynham, upon which many of their descendants settled as farmers and business men.

GEORGE HALL b. abt. 1600.
d. Oct. 30, 1668.
m. ... . MARY .....

Issue of George and Mary (.....) Hall:
Mentioned in will.

X. 1. JOHN b. 1640; m. HANNAH PENNIMAN.
2. Joseph b. 1642; m. Mary Bell.
3. Samuel b. 1644; m. Elizabeth White.
4. Charity
5. Sarah
6. Mary

JOHN HALL (George).
b. 1640.
d. 1693.
m. Feb. 4, 1671, HANNAH PENNIMAN.

JOHN HALL took the oath of fidelity, 1659. Was on a jury of inquest, 1664; constable, 1666; succeeded his father as shareholder and clerk in the iron bloomery, 1669-71-77. Was on board of selectmen 1684-5-6-91; on committee of seven for considering proprietors' claims, 1680. Deputy to Plymouth ~~Colony~~ General Court, 1689-91. Member of Congregational church, contributing five acres of land in its aid, 1687, under the teachings of Rev. Samuel Danforth. He was a large landholder and a large proprietor in "Taunton South Purchase" of 1663, and in the "North Purchase" of 1668. He also had a right in the original "Purchase". He was a leading man in business affairs.

171

H A L L .

Children of John and Hannah (Penniman) Hall:

1. John b. June 27, 1673. m. Elizabeth King.
2. Joseph b. Apr. 7, 1674. unm.
X. 3. JAMES b. Dec. 8, 1675. m. SARAH WILLIAMS.
4. Benjamin b. Dec. 8, 1677. m.
5. Sarah b. 1679. m.
6. Jacob b. Feb. 14, 1680. m. Hannah Hall.
7. Hannah b. Jan. 8, 1682. m. Samuel Hawkins.

JAMES HALL (John, George).
b. Dec. 8, 1675. Raynham, Mass.
d. Sept 4, 1735.
m. May 13, 1712, SARAH WILLIAMS b. 1685; d. Jan. 4, 1763. Dau of Thomas and Mary (Macy) Williams. Mary Macy was the dau of George and Susannah (Street) Macey, and mentioned in her father's will dated "third and twentieth day of June, 1693".

JAMES HALL and his wife SARAH were both members of the Congregational church of Raynham. They left a large estate.

Children of James and Sarah (Williams) Hall:

1. James b. Apr. 23, 1713. m. Ruth Richmond.
2. A son b. 1714. d. in four days.
3. Nathan b. Nov. 16, 1715. m. Wealthy Jones.
X. 4. MACY b. Apr. 12, 1718. m. ABIGAIL RICHMOND.
5. Mary b. May 7, 1720.
6. Edmund b. Feb. 9, 1723. m. Abigail Dean.
7. David b. May 14, 1725. d. unm.
8. Sarah b. Feb. 24, 1730. m. Samuel Alden.

MACY HALL (James, John, George).
b. Apr. 12, 1718.
d. Oct. 1, 1782. Raynham.
m. July 1, 1754, ABIGAIL RICHMOND (Edward, Edward, John, John). She was born Mar. 7, 1738; d. Feb. 9, 1811. She was a Mayflower descendant.

Children of Macy and Abigail (Richmond) Hall:

1. Simeon b. Sept 18, 1755. Became blind at age of 7.
X. 2. SILAS b. Sept 2, 1763. m. HANNAH WARREN, b. Apr. 9, 1765; d. Mar. 21, 1848; dau of Benjamin and Jedidah (Tupper) Warren. HANNAH was a descendant of Richard Warren of the Mayflower.
3. George b. June 16, 1765. Became blind at age of 16. Willed his property to his nephews, Rev. Silas Hall and Dormenio Hall.

B A L L .

Children of Jesus and Mary (Tercentenary) Unit:

1. Jesus Ed. Jesus 27, 1971. m. Philippine Duchesne.
2. Journey Ed. Mary 7, 1974. Video.
3. Jesus Ed. Mary 9, 1975. v. Color Filmstrip.
4. Englewood Ed. Mary 6, 1977. m.
5. Daily Ed. 1977. m.
6. Among Ed. Jesus 14, 1979. m. Spanish Unit.
7. Teacher Ed. Jesus 8, 1980. m. Spanish Unit.

Jesus Unit (Jesus, Journey).

8. Mary 8, 1979. Filmstrip, Sound.
9. Jesus 1, 1980.
10. Mary 19, 1982. Video Cassette, Sound.
11. Jesus 27, 1982. Video Cassette, Sound.

Children of Mary and Grace (Tercentenary) Unit:

1. Grace Ed. Mary 20, 1978. m. Mary Wilkinson.
2. A Sun Ed. 1979. m. Jo Ann Gore.
3. Children Ed. Mary 20, 1979. m. Barbara Sullivan.
4. Mary Ed. Jesus 25, 1979. m. Adriata Gutierrez.
5. Mary Ed. Mary 8, 1980.
6. Tomorrow Ed. Jesus 8, 1980. m. Lisbeth Swan.
7. Small Ed. Mary 14, 1982. m. Video.
8. Saints Ed. Jesus 31, 1982. m. Spanish Lesson.

Mary Unit (Grace, Jesus, Mary).

9. Mary 19, 1982.
10. Mary 1, 1983. Sound.
11. Mary 1, 1984. Activity Sheet (Sound, Blank, Jesus, Jesus). The map lady Mary, 1, 1984 in 4. Feb. 11, 1983. Jesus.

H A L L .

SILAS HALL (Macy, James, John, George).
b. Sept 3, 1763. Raynham.
d. Oct. 30, 1832. Raynham.
m. May 32, 1783, HANNAH WARREN, b. Apr. 9, 1765; d. Mar. 21, 1848. Daughter of Benjamin Warren (Samuel, Richard, Nathaniel, Richard, of the Mayflower) and Jedidah Tupper Warren.

SILAS HALL was a farmer; resided on a portion of the ancestral estate, at South Raynham. He was a member of ~~the~~ Elder Backus' Baptist Church.

Children of Silas and Hannah (Warren) Hall:

1. Macy b. May 29, 1784. m. Susanna Washburn.
2. Lovina b. Jan. 7, 1786. m. Israel Hall.
3. Rev. Silas b. Jan. 18, 1789. m. Aurelia King.
X. 4. HANNAH b. Mar. 29, 1792. m. 1. James Hall. m. 2. Benjamin Washburn.
5. Dominic b. May 29, 1805. m. Anna Leonard.

HANNAH HALL (Silas, Macy, James, John, George).
b. Mar. 29, 1792.
d. May 19, 1853, prob. at Vermillion, Illinois.
m. Dec. 7, 1810. (Intention) at Raynham, Mass., to James Hall; his estate was administered Mar. 13, 1818. They had:
1. Almira b. Mar. 24, 1812. Middleborough.
2. James Franklin b. Jan. 14, 1814.
3. Emoline b. May 20, 1816; d. young.
2nd m. July 11, 1823, at Middleborough, Mass., to Benjamin WASHBURN, son of Benjamin and Alice (Shaw) Washb

For Children of Hannah Hall and Benjamin Washburn
See WASHBURN Family.

Reference: Centennial Gathering of the Hayward Family. 1879.
By George W. Hayward.

THOMAS HAYWARD and his wife SUSANNA were last in England at Aylesford in the county of Kent; they came to New England in the ship "Hercules" of 300 tons, John Weatherby, master, with five of their children, in the early part of the summer of 1635. They first settled in Duxbury, and THOMAS HAYWARD was one of the original proprietors, and one of the earliest and eldest of the settlers of Bridgewater. His will dated 1678. He died 1682, his wife not living at date of his will.

THOMAS HAYWARD b. England.
d. 1682, Bridgewater, Mass.
m. in England, SUSANNA .....

Issue of Thomas and Susanna (.....) Hayward:
First five born in England.

1. Thomas m. Sarah ..... No issue.
2. Nathaniel m. Hannah Willis.
3. John m. Sarah Mitchell.
4. Joseph m. 1. Alice Brett.
m. 2. Hannah Mitchell.
5. Elisha m.
6. Mary, prob. born at Duxbury, m. Ensign Edward Mitchell.
X.7. MARTHA * * * * m. JOHN HAWARD, her cousin. d. before Sept., 1703.

For Issue of Martha Hayward and John Haward
See HOWARD Family.

174

H A Z A R D .

Reference: The Hazard Family of Rhode Island.
By Caroline E. Robinson.

1635. The name of THOMAS HAZARD, the progenitor of the Hazard family in what is now the United States of America, is first found in Boston.
1638, March 25, he was admitted freeman of Boston.
1639, Apr. 28, he and eight others signed the following contract preparatory to the settlement of New port, R. I.: "It is agreed by us whose names are underwritten to propagate a plantation in the midst of the island or elsewhere, and to engage ourselves to bear equal charge, answerable to our strength and estates, in common, and that our determination shall be by major voice of judge and elders, the judge to have a double voice". June 5, 1639, he was named one of the four proportioners of land in Newport, any three of whom might proportion it. "The company laying it forth to have four pence an acre for every acre laid"
1639, Sept. 3, admitted freeman of Newport.
1640, Mar. 13, appointed a member of the General Court of Elections. The same year admitted freeman of Portsmouth, R. I.
1665, was in Newtown, Long Island, for a short time.
1680, his will proved.

The founders of the town of Newport were William Coddington, Judge Nicholas Easton, John Coggeswell, William Brenton, John Clarke, Jeremy Clarke, THOMAS HAZARD and Henry Bull, Elders; William Dyre, Clerk.

The will of THOMAS HAZARD makes his wife Martha, whom he calls his "beloved yoke-fellow", his sole executor, and he gives her "all movable and immovable estate, as housing, goods, cattle and chattels,"etc. To his son Robert he gives one shilling. To his daughters Hannah Wilcox and Martha Potter, wife of Ichabod Potter, one shilling. (There is a long line of descendants from this daughter Martha and Ichabod Potter, with frequent intermarriages in the Hazard family. In the early history of the family it was almost an exception to find a Hazard who did not marry a cousin, and it is a curious fact that the lines in which these marriages were the most frequent, were often marked by the strongest men and women, both mentally and physically.

"The Hazards are a strongly marked race, handing down and retaining certain peculiarities from generation to generation. One is a peculiar decision of character, a certain amount of pride, and a pronounced independence, coupled with a slight reserve. Physically they are strongly marked. Generally they are of good stature and vigorous frames with rather a square head, high forehead, brown hair, blue eyes, straight or aquiline nose, and with will shown by a firmly set jaw. Their complexion is fair, a little inclined to florid".

H A Z A R D.

Few families in Rhode Island have a brighter record than the Hazard family, where, if greatness is not always found, sobriety, honesty and integrity make even the humblest lives worth studying; and when one finds, as is often the case, a retiring, unpretentious modesty combined with greatness, he must be pardoned for his enthusiastic admiration for the old family tree that still sends out vigorous shoots after more than two hundred years of growth in America.

"Recollections of Olden Times" by Thomas R. Hazard, gives earliest pre-American history of the Hazard family.

THOMAS HAZARD b. 1610, England.
d. 1680.
m. 1st. Martha ..... She d. 1669.
2d, Martha, widow of Thomas Sheriff.
She died 1691.

Children of Thomas and Martha (.....) Hazard:

1. Robert b. 1635, Eng. or Ireland. Died 1710.
m. Elizabeth Brownell.
X. 2. ELIZABETH b. m. GEORGE LAWTON.
3. Hannah b. m. Stephen Wilcox.
4. Martha b. m. 1. Ichabod Potter.
2. Benjamin Mowry.

ELIZABETH HAZARD (Thomas).
b.
d.
m. GEORGE LAWTON who arrived in New England, 1634. He died Oct. 5, 1693, Portsmouth, R. I., and was interred in his orchard in that place.

For Children of Elizabeth Hazard and George Lawton
See LAWTON Family.

Reference: History of Stonington, Connecticut.
By Richard Anson Wheeler.

So far as known from reliable sources, THOMAS HEWITT, who was a sea-faring man, was the first of the HEWITT name that made Stonington his abiding place. The first we know of him is from the diary of Thomas Miner, Sr., who speaks of him as in command of his vessel in Mystic River, in the year 1656, where he was receiving the surplus products of the early planters herein exchange for Boston goods. In his business transactions he made the acquaintance of Walter Palmer, whose daughter HANNAH PALMER he married April 26, 1659. In order to make Stonington his abode for life, he purchased a tract of land on the east side of Mystic River, which embraced the present site of the Elm Grove Cemetery in Stonington, on which he erected a dwelling house of primitive dimensions, pending which he continued his coasting trade, extending his business to the West Indies.

During the year 1663, he purchased a cargo of neat stock, sheep and poultry, designed for the West Indies market, with which he set sail for that place, expecting a pleasant voyage and successful exchange of his cargo for goods in merchandise suitable for the inhabitants of this region round about. Months and years passed and no glad tidings came of his safe arrival in the West Indies, nor any trace of him anywhere, which forced the conclusion upon his wife and friends that amid some fearful storm his vessel had foundered and all on board had found a grave in the sea.

Pending the session of the General Court of Connecticut in 1670, a hearing was had for the consideration of a petition of Mrs. HANNAH HEWITT, the widow of THOMAS HEWITT, for liberty to marry again, setting forth that she had not heard from her late husband for the space of eight years and better, and her neighbors also testifying that the said HEWITT had so long been absent and that they had not heard of him or the vessel or company he went with, since their departure. "The court having considered the premises, declare that the said HANNAH HEWITT is at liberty to marry again if she see cause". So on the 27th December, 1671, she was united in marriage with Roger Sterry. He died before 1680; she married third, on August 25, 1681, John Fish, she being his third wife.

THOMAS HEWITT b.
d. 1662, in storm at sea on way to W. Indies.
m. Apr. 26, 1659, at Stonington, Conn., to Hannah PALMER, b. June 15, 1634, Charlestown, Mass., daughter of Walter and Rebecca (Short) Palmer. HANNAH m. 2nd, on Dec. 27, 1671, Roger Sterry, who died before 1680. She m. 3rd, John Fish as his third wife.

Issue of Thomas and Hannah (Palmer) Hewitt:

1. Thomas Hewitt b. May 2, 1660; m. Lydia Utley.
K. 2. BENJAMIN HEWITT b. 1662; m. MARIE FANNING.

LIEUT. BENJAMIN HEWITT (Thomas).
b. 1662, Stonington, Conn.
d. Apr. 26, 1725, aged 62 years.
m. Sept.24, 1683, at Stonington, Conn., MARIE FANNING, b. Apr. 28, 1665; d. Mar. 14, 1743 in 78th year. Dau of Edmund and Ellen (.....) Fanning.

Both BENJAMIN HEWITT and his wife MARIE FANNING are buried in Old Plains Burying Ground, where their headstones still stand. In his will, Lieut. BENJAMIN HEWITT leaves to his daughter MARY BILLINGS, three pounds.

Issue of Lieut. Benjamin and Marie (Fanning) Hewitt:

1. Benjamin bapt. July 24, 1692; m. Ann Palmer.
2. Israel " " " " m. Anne Breed.
3. Tabitha " " " " m.
L. 4. MARY " Aug. 12, 1694; m. JAMES BILLINGS.
5. Joseph " Dec. 13, 1696; m. Mary Cheesbrough.
6. Elkana " May 7, 1699; m. Temperance Kenney.
7. Hannah " June 29, 1701.
8. Henry " July 30, 1704; m. Joanne Denison.
9. Content " Apr. 3, 1708; m. 1. Rev. Ebebezer Russell, 1727.
m. 2. Dea. Joseph Denison, 1733.
10. Hannah " June 3, 1711; m. Increase Billings.

MARY HEWITT (Benjamin, Thomas).
bapt. Aug. 12, 1694, Stonington, Conn.
d.
m. Mar. 17, 1715, at Stonington, to JAMES BILLINGS, b. Oct. 4, 1688. Son of Ebenezer and Ann (Comstock) Billings.

For Issue of Mary Hewitt and James Billings
See BILLINGS Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.

RANDALL HOLDEN, of Salisbury, Wiltshire, England.
b. 1613.
d. Aug. 23, 1692.
m. ... .. 1648, FRANCES DUNGAN, b. abt. 1630; died 1699. Daughter of William and Frances (Latham) Dungan.

1637. RANDALL HOLDEN and Roger Williams were witnesses to deed of Aquidneck, etc., from Canonicus and Miantonomi to William Cuddington, etc., for forty fathoms of white beads, and ten coats and twenty hoes to be given by Miantonomi to present inhabitants, who were to remove before winter.

1638. In Portsmouth. Was one of the nineteen signers to a compact at Portsmouth; "We whose names are underwritten, do hereby solemnly in the presence of Jehovah, incorporate ourselves into a Body Politick, and as He shall help, will suffer our persons, lives and estates unto our Lord Jesus Christ, the King of Kings and Lord of Lords, and to all those perfect and most absolute laws of his, given us in his holy word of truth, to be guided and judged thereby".

1638. Marshall. Also elected Corporal.

1641. Disfranchised with three others and their names cancelled from Roll of Freemen of Newport.

1642. It was ordered that if he and four others came upon theisland armed, they should be disarmed and given surety for good behavior. The same year, he and others desiring to be reunited, "are readily ambraced by us".

1643. At Warwick. He and ten others bought of Miantonomi, for 144 fathoms of wampum, a tract of land called Shawomet (Warwick). The same year , he with others of Warwick, was notified to appear at General Court at Boston, to hear complaint of two Indian Sachems - Pomham and Socconocco - as to "some unjust and injurious dealing toward them by yourselves". The Warwick men declined to obey the summons, declaring that they were legal subjects of the King of England, and beyond the limits of Massachusetts, to whom they would acknowledge no subjection. Soldiers were soon sent, who besieged the settlers in a fortified house. In a parley it was said "that they held blasphemous errors which they must repent of" or go to Boston for trial, and they were soon carried thence.

1643, Nov. 3. Having been brought with others before the Court, charged with heresy and sedition, they were sentenced to be confined during the pleasure of the Court, and should they break jail or preach their heresies or speak against church or state, on conviction they should die. He was sent to the prison at Salem.

1644, Mar. He was released from prison (but banished both from Massachusetts and Warwick), and the same year went to England with Samuel Gorton and John Greene, to obtain redress for their wrongs.

1646, Sept. He and John Greene landed in Boston with a safe conduct through that territory from the Commissioners of Plantations, having obtained the desired vindication of rights of Warwick settlers.

1647. Town Council. He was frequently Moderator of Town Meetings, and held the office of Town Treasurer, etc.

1647-53-54-55-56-57-58-64-65-76, Assistant.

1648, Aug. 15. In a letter of this date from WILLIAM ARNOLD of Pawtuxet, to the Governor of Massachusetts, some light is thrown upon the differences between the Warwick and Pawtuxet settlers, who were at strife some years. RANDALL HOLDEN warned Pomham to appear at the Court at Plymouth, to answer for some Indians who had been engaged in a brawl with Warwick men, but Pomham answered he "would appear only to have his cause tried by the Court of Massachusetts". The Pawtuxet settlers at this time and for ten years after, were subject to Massachusetts government, and seemed to have espoused the cause of Pomham as against the Warwick men.

1651. He and three others agreed with town to build a mill at their own cost, and to grind the town's corn for two quarts in a bushel, the town granting them a lot for their encouragement.

1652-54-55-57-58-59-60-62-63 Commissioner.

1654. He and Ezekiel Hollman, on behalf of Warwick inhabitants, bought Potowomet of Indian Sachem Taccomanan, for fifteen pounds in wampum peage, "only I am to receive the value of one coat of such cloth as the Indians do now commonly use to wear, annually, as a gratuity, hereafter".

1655. Freeman.

1666-67-69-70-72-73-75-80-86 Deputy.

1669, June 24. He, aged 57 or thereabouts, testified about the gift of Dyer's Island to William Dyer.

1671. He was authorized to make, with others, assessments on towns for arrears of taxes.

1676, Apr. 4. Voted: "That in these troublous times and straits in this colony, the Assembly, desiring to have the advice and concurrence of the most judicious inhabitants, if it may be had for the good of the whole, do desire at this sitting the company and counsel of" sixteen persons, among whom was Captain RANDALL HOLDEN.

1679. He was in England this year and wrote a letter with John Greene, to the Commissioners of Trade. The expenses of himself and John Greene, amounting to sixty pounds, were ordered paid by Assembly.

1683. Was appointed ona committee to draft a letter to the King.

1687-88. Justice of Court of Common Pleas.

Issue of Captain Randall and Frances (Dungan) Holden:

1. Frances b. 1649; m. John Holmes.
X. 2. ELIZABETH b. 1652; m. JOHN RICE, 1674.
3. Mary b. 1654; m. John Carder.
4. John b. 1656.
5. Sarah b. 1658; m. Joseph Stafford.
6. Randall b. 1660; m. Bethiah Waterman.
7. Margaret b. 1663; m. John Eldred.
8. Charles b. 1666; m. Catharine Greene.
9. Barbara b. 1668; m. Samuel Wickham.
10. Susannah b. 1670; m. Benjamin Greene.
11. Anthony b. 1673.

ELIZABETH HOLDEN (Randall).
b. Aug., 1652.
d.
m. July 16, 1674, JOHN RICE, b. 1646.
d. Jan. 6, 1731.

For Issue of Elizabeth Holden and John Rice
See RICE Family.

Reference: Howard Genealogy, by Heman Howard.

JOHN HOWARD b. abt. 1626, England.
d. 1700, Bridgewater, Mass.
m. ..... MARTHA HAYWARD, d. before Sept., 1703. Daughter of Thomas and Susanna (.....,) Hayward.

JOHN HOWARD, with his brother George, came from England and settled in Duxbury, when about fifteen years old. He was among those who were able to bear arms there in 1643. He lived in the family of Captain Myles Standish, who came from Shorely, Lancastershire, England. He soon removed to Bridgewater and was one of the original settlers and proprietors of that town. He was a man of much influence in the new plantation.

1645, was one of the fifty-four original proprietors of the grant of land afterward known as Bridgewater.
1656, was one of the two surveyors of highways for the town.
1657, had taken the freeman's oath. Was one of the first military officers.
1664, Sept. 27, appointed Ensign.
1670, licensed to keep an ordianry.
1676, In May, during King Philip's War, JOHN HOWARD, with twenty others, fought with some Indians and took seventeen of them alive, with much plunder, and all returned without serious injury.
1678, June 5, was a Deputy to the General Court. Also on same date was appointed Selectman of his town.
1683, he with Thomas Hayward, was a Representative to the General Court.
1689, Oct. 3, received commission as lieutenant.
Was a carpenter by trade.
Spelled his name HAWARD, and so did his descendants, until 1700.
Mr. HOWARD lived in a house which he built near the first meeting house.

The following letter is in the possession of a member of the HOWARD family. It is supposed to have been written to JOHN HOWARD, the progenitor of this family, by his mother, who spelled her name "Hayward", which was not an uncommon way of spelling the name:

"London, Aug. 16, 1652.

"Loving Son:-

"Having a fit opportunity by a friend to send to you, I could not out of my motherly care to you and

your brother, do less than write these few lines to you to certify you that both I and your sister are in good health, prayed be God, and that I earnestly desire to hear from you both, how you do and how and in what condition you are both. Your sister desires to be remembered to you both, and she and I have sent you some small tokend of our love for you. I have sent George 3 bands and a handkerchief, and a handkerchief to yourself, and I have sent you a shilling to you to pay for writing of a letter, if by long silence you ~~have forg~~ have forgott. I wonder, my son, you should so forget your mother, whose welfare she tended more than anything in the world. Your sister hath sent you a book of your father's to you and a bible to George. Did we conceive you were alive, we would have sent you better tokens. Child, with my blessing to you both, desiring to hear from you and whether you ever intend for England, and how your cousin Sarah doth, with my daily prayer to the Lord for you, I rest.

"Your loving mother,
"Mary Hayward".

"For her loving son, JOHN HAYWARD, this:
"In case he be dead, to George Hayward in New England".

The Old Bridgewater Historical Society Building in West Bridgewater, contains an alcove exclusively for the HOWARD family.

The HOWARD tablet in this alcove contains the following inscription:

JOHN HOWARD,

A native of England, settled in Duxbury, and was enrolled able to bear arms, 1643.
An original proprietor of Bridgewater, he took the oath of fidelity, 1657.
One of the first military officers of the town.
Ensign 1664. Lieutenant 1689.
Licensed to keep an ordinary 1670.
Chosen a selectman of Bridgewater, 1678; and a deputy to the General Court 1678-1683.
Died 1700.

Brave, just, and patriotic, a representative of the Old Colony, he set a noble example to a numerous posterity.

Issue of John and Martha (Hayward) Howard:

1. John b. m. Sarah Latham, 1678.
2. James b. m. Elizabeth Washburn, 1686.
3. Jonathan b. m. Susanna ..... 1689.
4. Elizabeth b. m. Edward Fobes, 1678.
5. Ephraim b. 1667, m. Mary Keith.

X. 6. BETHIAH b. 1671, m. HENRY KINGMAN, 1692.

BETHIAH HOWARD (John).
b. abt. 1671.
d. Apr. 30, 1755, aged 84 years.
m. abt. 1692, HENRY KINGMAN, b. May 11, 1668; d. Oct. 31, 1738, aged 71 years. Son of John and Elizabeth (.....) Kingman.

For Issue of Bethia Howard and Henry Kingman
See KINGMAN Family.

184

J A C K S O N .

References: The Edward Jackson Family of Newton, Mass.
Compiled by Frank Farnsworth Starr
For James J. Goodwin.

A Memoir of Dr. James Jackson
By James Jackson Putnam.
****

The Jacksons were originally an English family. The two sons of Christopher Jackson and Susan Johnson, his wife, of London, came to this country -- John in 1635 and EDWARD in 1643 -- and established themselves in Cambridge, already a thriving settlement. Christopher Jackson was registered as a "Nailor", but is said to have owned a fine estate in the east part of London. The parish records of St. Dunstan, Stepney, show that Susan Johnson and he were married from that parish and that there also their children were baptised. Upon the Register of St. Dunstan's Church, Stepney, and St. Mary's Church, Whitechapel, London, England, are the following entries:

Baptisms St. Dunstan, Stepney.

1603, June 6, John Jackson son of Christopher, of Mile End.
1604-5, Feb. 3, Edward Jackson, son of Christopher of Bednal Green, tailor, baptised.
1607, June 28, Miles Jackson, son of Christopher of Bednal Green, tailor.

Baptisms St. Mary's, Whitechapel.

1631, Mar. 9, Israel Jackson, son of Edward and Frances.
1632-3, Jan. 1, Margaret Jackson, dau of Edward and Frances.
1634, May 1, Hannah Jackson, dau of Edward and Frances.
1636, Oct. 12, Rebecca Jackson, dau of Edward and Frances.
1638, Oct. 10, Caleb Jackson, son of Edward and Frances.
1639, Sept. 13, Joseph Jackson, son of Edward and Frances.

EDWARD JACKSON had also been brought up a "nailor" or "tailor". He came to New England a relatively prosperous man, and as the records show that he brought various specified parcels of "light money and plate" to the General Court, which were delivered and receipted for shortly after his arrival, he was probably already a person of consideration.

EDWARD JACKSON was married in England to FRANCES ..... and they had eight children, the youngest of whom, Sebas, is thought to havebeen born during the voyage to America. Four of the English children died in infancy or youth. The three others accompanied their parents to these shores.

1643, EDWARD Jackson came to England. Settled at Cambridge. Became one of the largest land-owners.

L A U R E L S .

Reminiscences: The Shaping Business Quality of Jewelry, Conversations by Frank Furnacetts Baker
for Edwin C. Jewelry.

A Memoir of Dr. Jesse Jordan
by James Lawrence Thomas,
Professor-Emeritus.

Dr. Jordan was originally an Indiana Quality. The son of Christopher Jordan and Emma Jordan, his wife, of Lawrence, Ohio, he was born — June 1a 1870 and graduated in 1893 — was medically trained in Cincinnati, already a Harvard Quality. Graduated Lawrence Jordan was legitimate a Variety, but it will be into Lawrence a Fine Quality in the Ohio part of Lawrence. His Jewelry Business of Dr. Jordan, Ohio, also has a Fine Jewelry and he more moving from that Jewelry and also Ohio Jewelry Quality. Dr. Jordan Jewelry Quality upon the Jewelry of the Jewelry Jewelry, Ohio, and Dr. Lawrence Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry, Jewelry and the Jewelry Jewelry.

Jewelry Dr. Jordan, Jewelry.

1893, Jewelry Dr. Jesse Jordan was of Jewelry, of Ohio Jewelry 1894-5, Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry, Jewelry.
1897, Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry.

Jewelry Dr. Jordan, Jewelry.

1901, Jewelry B., Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry and Jewelry.
1902-4, Jewelry, Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry and Jewelry.
1904, Jewelry Dr. Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry and Jewelry.
1905, Jewelry, Dr. Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry and Jewelry.
1908, Jewelry, Dr. Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry and Jewelry.
1909, Jewelry, Dr. Jewelry Jewelry, Jewelry of Jewelry and Jewelry.

Jewelry Jordan was also Jewelry Jewelry as a Quality of "Quality". He Jewelry to Jewelry Jewelry a Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, and as his Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry of Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, which Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry 1891, he was Jewelry Jewelry a Jewelry of Jewelry Jewelry.

Jewelry Jordan was Jewelry in Jewelry to Jewelry Jewelry and Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry, the Jewelry of Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry to Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry. Jewelry Jewelry of the Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry Jewelry

J A C K S O N .

1647, at age of 45, chosen Deputy to the General Court. John Winthrop was then Governor. The number of Deputies from the whole Colony was at that time 29. From that time on he was chosen each year until 1654. and again eleven times between 1656 and 1676, serving for the last time when seventy-five years of age.
1648, was one of a committee of ten to peruse the Articles of Confederation of the United Colonies.
1650, was one of three to "lay out bounds between Watertown and Sudbury".
1652, was chosen to lay out Indian plantation at Natick.
1654, the duty of "advising with some of the Elders in cases of blasphemy, etc., and to draw up some laws to present to the next Court".
1679, petitioned the General Court with fifty-one others, to be separated from the town of Cambridge. There was vigorous remonstrance on the part of the selectmen of Cambridge. Many of the petitioners, the selectmen urged, had come to Cambridge with empty purses and having made a good thing of their removal to the new village, were in duty bound to make some return, in the form of gratitude and taxes, to the old town, which had helped them in the time of their necessity. "Yet", they said, "we would not be understood to include every particular person; for we acknowledge that Mr. Jackson brought a good estate to the town, as some others did, and hath not been wanting to the ministry or any good work among us; and therefore, we would not reflect upon him in the least".

Although EDWARD JACKSON strove to gain independence in ecclesiastical matters, and exemption from unnecessary taxation for his townsmen of Newton, yet he requested the privilege of retaining his own membership in the Church of Cambridge and contributing to its maintenance.

He took an active part in the welfare of Harvard College. "Mr. Edward Jackson gave toward the furnishing of the College edifice nine pounds."

The public labors of EDWARD JACKSON were not limited to those which he performed as Representative for Cambridge in the General Court. His services were constantly in demand at home, as well,; for the surveying of lands, the "ending of small causes", laying out of highways and boundaries, serving in the councils of the church and "catechising the youth" of Newton; and when the Apostle Eliot went out to preach as missionary to the Indians at Nonantum Hill, Mr. Jackson was frequently by his side, to note down the questions and answers.

In 1646, John Eliot of Roxbury began preaching to the Indians at Newton, and in 1647-8, Rev. John Shepard of Cambridge writes: "There were this winter many other questions

propounded which were writ down by Mr. EDWARD JACKSON, one of our town, constantly present at these lectures to take notes both of the questions made by the Indians and answers returned by Mr. Eliot to them. This man having sent me his notes I shall send you a list of them. .....The man who sent me these and the like questions with their several answers in writing, concluded his ~~p~~ letter with this story:

> 'Upon the 25th of April last (1648), I had some occasion to go to speak with Waban (an Indian Sachem) about Sun Rising in the morning, and staying some half an hour's time; as I came back by one of the wigwams, the man was at prayer at which I was so much affected that I could not but stand under a Tree within hearing though I could not understand but little of his words, and consider that God was fulfilling his word" etc.

EDWARD JACKSON died 1681, aged about seventy-nine years. The value of his estate was £2477. His will mentions:

> "To my grandchildren and great-grandchildren to the number of thirty-six, ten shillings apiece to buy them Bibles". "I do give unto ye Colledge at Cambridge, Broughton's Chronology in a manuscript containing twenty-two sheets of parchment, requesting that the Reverend President and Fellows should promote the printing thereof". "Also I do give to ye said College a tract of land at Billerica, being four hundred acres granted to me by ye town of Cambridge as by their Town Book doth appear. Also such debts as my executors shall receive at any time from any debtor or debtors of mine in old England, my will is yt such debts shall be given to ye said College." "I give to my daughter REBECCA PRENTICE one gold ring with this motto memento morex and two guilded silver spoons and as much linning as my wife shall Judg meet to bestow upon her." "I do give and confirm unto my two sons in law John Ward and THOMAS PRENTICE" etc., "land bounded by the land of Capt. Prentice in the north". "I do bequeath to my honored friend Capt. Thomas Prentice one small diamond ring".

EDWARD JACKSON was a man of fine character and generous instincts, reasonable, public-spirited and deservedly popular, showing traits, in brief, similar to those which won for many of his descendants the affection and respect of the communities in which they lived.

187

J A C K S O N .

EDWARD JACKSON, son of Christopher and Susan (Johnson) Jackson of Stepney, England.
bapt. Feb. 3, 1604-5, Stepney, England.
died June 17, 1681, Newton, Mass.
mar. abt. 1630, FRANCES .....
2d mar. Jan. 1, 1648-9, Elizabeth(Newgate) Oliver, widow of John Oliver of Boston. She died 1709, aged 92 years.

Children of Edward and Frances (.... ...) Jackson:
All born in England.

1. Israel b. 1631. d. 1631.
2. Margaret b. 1633.
3. Hannah b. 1634.
X. 4. REBECCA b. 1636. m. THOMAS PRENTICE of Newton.
5. Caleb b. 1638. d. young.
6. Joseph b. 1639. d. young.
7. Jonathan b. m. Elizabeth Baker. Settled in Boston.
8. Seabeas b. m. Sarah ~~Baker~~.Baker.

Children of Edward and Elizabeth (Newgate) Jackson:

9. Sarah b. 1649. m. Rev. Nehemiah Hoberd, 1676.
10. Edward b. 1652. m. 1. Grace ..... m. 2. Abigail .....
11. Lydia b. 1656. m. Joseph Fuller of Newton.
12. Elizabeth b. 1658. m. 1. John Prentice of Newton.
m. 2. Jonas Bond of Watertown.
13. Hannah b. 1660. m. Nathaniel Wilson of Newton.
14. Ruth b. 1664. d. unm.

REBECCA JACKSON (Edward).
bpt. Oct. 12, 1636, St. Mary's, Whitechapel, London, Eng.
d. after 1694.
m. ..... THOMAS PRENTICE.

For Children of Rebecca Jackson and Thomas Prentice
See PRENTICE Family.

J A P T E S E .

KIKUCHI JIROKICHI, son of Chikayoshi and Tsuna (Ishiwata)
Teachers of History, Building.
Born: Feb. 7, 1874, Kagoya, Ibaraki.
Educ: Jona. U, 1897, Jurisp, Tokyo.
Work: Univ. Tokyo, 1898-99.
Ad dr: Jona. U, 1899-, Jurisp (History) Dir.
Author of Jap Civil Law of Meiji.
Univ. 1903, Univ. U 1907-.

Children of Tsuna (Ishiwata) Kikuchi (Jiro).
All born in Ibaraki.

1. Tamio, b. 1899- d. 1921.
2. Kazuyoshi b. 1900-.
3. Susumu b. 1904.
4. Yoshiyuki b. 1906 m. Tsuna Kikuchi of Tokyo.
5. Daiichi b. 1908 m. Tsuna.
6. Shuichi b. 1909- m. Tsuna.
7. Jonetsu b. m. Kikuchi Seiko, building in Tokyo.
8. Kentaro b. m. Kikuchi Kazuko.

Children of Tsuna (Ishiwata) Kikuchi (Kikuchi) Jinnosuke.

9. Masao b. 1899- m. Tsu. Commerce Tokyo, 1917.
10. Sumiko b. 1900- m. 1- Sumio (-- m. 2. Kikuchi ------
11. Kaoru b. 1902- m. Tsuru, Jurisp of Tokyo.
12. Kikuchi b. 1906- m. 1- Tsu. Univ Tokyo (Tsuru) of Kikuchi.
m. 2- Jonno Shoji of Kikuchi.
13. Masao b. 1907- m. Kikuchi Kikuko of Kikuchi.
14. Miyo b. 1909. m. Wada.

Children Jiroyoshi (Kikuchi)
Born Oct. 12, 1906, to Sorita, Kobayashi, Daiichi Sei
O. after 1924.
m. ------- Tokuo Fujita.

For Children of Kaburaya Jinkoro and Tsuna Ishiwata
see Ministry Family.

188

J E N N E Y .

References: Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth.
EDWARD SMALL Genealogy.

The record in Leydon of his betrothal states that JOHN JENNEY, a brewer's drayman from Norwich, England, but more recently from Rotterdam, was betrothed to SARAH CAREY from "Monckscon" on September 5, 1614, Roger Wilson and Jane Lee accompanying them. The marriage took place on the first day of November following.

Although a resident of Leyden for so many years, JOHN JENNEY did not become a citizen, as did William Bradford, Isaac Allerton, Edmond Chandler and others. John Jenney was more familiar with the Dutch language than many of Pastor Robinson's company. He came to New England in the "Little James", August, 1623.

Although his years of usefulness to the Colony terminating in his death were but twenty, his services to the Colony were many and conspicuous. He was one of the few who were early styled "Gentlemen". In 1633-34 he paid the third largest tax in the town of Plymouth. He was in the first list of freemen.

1634, he was appointed for laying out highways in Plymouth.
1635, "John Jenney, gent." was chosen Governor's Assistant, and was continuously re-elected for seven years.
1638, was on a committee with Capt. Miles Standish to select sites for two meeting houses. He was a Deacon of the Plymouth Church.
1636-7, "Mr. John Jenney appointed to view the hey grounds".
1641-3he was among those authorized by the General Court to grant lands in Plymouth.. Was Deputy to General Court.
1643, John Jenney, Sr., Samuel Jenney and John Jenney, Jr., were able to bear arms; "from XVI years old to 60 years."

His will dated Dec. 28, 1643 states:

....."And also whereas Abigail my eldest daughter had somewhat given her by her grandmother, and HENRY WOOD of Plymouth aforesaid is a suter to her in way of marriage my will is that shee the said Abigail will dwell one full year with Mr. Charles Chauncy of Scituate before her marriage (puided he be willing to entertain her) that then my said Daughter Abigail have two of my cowes and my full consent to marry with the said HENRY WOOD. And in case mr. Chauncey be against it then I would have her dwell with Mris. Winslow of Careswell the said terme of one yeare".

189

J E N N E Y .

JOHN JENNEY b. abt. 1584, England.
d. in the spring of 1644, Plumouth, Mass.
m. Nov. 1, 1614, in Leyden, Holland, to SARAH CAREY of "Monckscon", England.

Children of John and Sarah (Carey) Jenney:

1. Samuel Jenney b. Leyden. m. Ann Lettice.
X. 2. ABIGAIL " b. " m. HENRY WOOD.
3. Sarah " b. " m.
4. John " b. Plymouth.
5. Susanna " b. "

ABIGAIL JENNEY (John).
b. abt. 1623, Leyden, Holland.
d.
m. Apr. 28, 1644, in Plymouth, HENRY WOOD

For Children of Abigail Jenney and Henry Wood
See WOOD Family.

References: Descendants of Henry Kingman,
By Bradford Kingman.
Vital Records of Weymouth and Bridgewater,
Massachusetts.

The first definite information concerning HENRY KINGMAN in this country is found in a list of passengers "Bound for New England", and known as the "Hull Party" or Company, under the leadership of Rev. Joseph Hull, a native of Somersetshire, England, a graduate of St. Mary's Hall, Oxford, a preacher of note in the south and west of England. This list was dated at a time when the eyes of all Europe were directed to the western world, to which so many had preceded them. Mr. Hull was a Rector of Northleigh in Devonshire, where he had labored for eleven years, and, in common with others in his immediate locality, was fired with zeal and enthusiasm to follow many of those who had already reached this new country.

A company was formed of one hundred and five members divided into twenty-one families, which set sail on the twentieth day of March, 1635, from Weymouth, Dorsetshire, an enterprising and thrifty town on the south coast of England. At the end of forty-six days on the ocean and an uneventful passage, they sailed into Massachusetts Bay on the 6th of May, 1635, leaving the settlement of Hull on their left, and came into an anchorage before Governor Winthrop's "little village" of Boston, where they remained until July 2nd, waiting permission of the General Court to locate. After reconnoitering for some time they decided Wessaguscus was their best location. They immediately passed in among the numerous islands in the bay and entered Fore River, and came to anchor about four miles from the mouth of the same.

Among the list of those who composed the settlers of the year 1635, mentioned above, were the following:

Weymouth ye 20th of March 1635.) Bound for New England.

50.	Henry Kingman	aged 40	years.
51.	Joane , his wife	" 39	"
52.	Edward Kingman, his son	" 16	"
53.	Joane Kingman, his daughter	" 11	"
54.	Anne Kingman, his daughter	" 9	"
55.	Thomas Kingman, his son	" 7	"
56.	John Kingman, his son	" 2	"
57.	John Ford, his servant,	" 30	"

Television: Developments of Short Distance,
By Stanley Cuccio.
Tube Theories of Telephonic and Television,
Developments.

The Film defines information concerning EGYPT
RECORD in this country is found in a list of pseudo-
nyms "Homes for Sun Bathing", and been in the Tonic
Jazzy or Country, under the [illegible] of Jan. Joseph
Jaly, a society in Bowmanville, England, a pioneer
of Dr. Harry Bell, Oxford, a member of note in the
small and west of England. This idea was based at a
time when the eyes of all Europe were directed to the
Eastern World, to which on every hand presented them.
Yet this was a period of Spiritualism in Democratic,
Years as had lighted the electric power, and, in addition
also advertised in the Immediate Immediately, the first wide
well and enthusiasm to [illegible] of [illegible] was had ex-
cedly enabled this new activity.

A company was formed of two [illegible] and five men
been derived from Temperance [illegible], which was well
on the Democratic day of March, 1907, from Kingsville, Dor-
ghalize, on [illegible] and [illegible] from on the south
coast of England. At the end of [illegible] drive on the
[illegible] on the 5th of May, 1908, Jamieson die [illegible]
[illegible] of Hull on [illegible] 1911, and [illegible] in [illegible]
before Dominion Minister, Sir [illegible] Aylesworth of Toronto,
where they [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
of the Society Court of [illegible]. After [illegible]
for [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
Jamieson. Their [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

Among [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] of [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible]:

Bryanston | ... Among [illegible] Bathing.
Ja Lord of |
Lands Ahead. |

[illegible] Bathing Stations. Aged 40 years.
[illegible] Sunny , Sir [illegible] * 39 *
[illegible] Diamond Diamond, Sir [illegible] * 17 *
[illegible] Diamond, Sir Anderson * 4 *
[illegible] Diamond, Sir Alexander * 3 *
[illegible] Diamond, Sir Alexander * 7 *
[illegible] Diamond, Sir [illegible] * 5 *
[illegible] Diamond, Sir [illegible] * 20 *

Having arrived at the place of their choice, preparations were made for life in earnest. The most sheltered spot in the locality afterwards and now known as Mill Creek, was selected. Rude shelters were erected at first, and they soon after gave way to more substantial dwellings on the farms. Of the wisdom of their choice for the purposes of ~~permanent~~ permanent settlement we shall have no doubt if we read a description of the place as given by writers of that day.

Two years previous to their landing, Wood, in his "New England Prospect", describes the situation as follows:

> "This as yet is but a small village; yet it is very pleasant, and beautiful, very good ground, and is well timbered, and hath good store of hay room. It hath a very spacious harbour for ships before the town, the salt water being navigable for boats and pinnaces two leagues. Here the inhabitants have good store of fish of all sorts, and swine, having acorns and clams at the time of year. Here is likewise Alewive River".

Soon after Reverend Mr. Hull and his company arrived in Weymouth, and for eight years up to the time of the removal of Reverend Samuel Newman to Rehobeth in 1643, the town gained rapidly and became one of the most important of any in the Massachusetts Colony. Among these who owned land was Henry Kingman. He kept adding to his possessions until he became what was called in that time a large owner.

September 2, 1635, the name of the plantation was changed by order of the General Court to Weymouth, which name it had retained to the present day. The town is, next to Plymouth, the oldest town in Massachusetts.

HENRY KINGMAN immediately entered upon duties of citizenship, and was admitted a freeman of the Colony of Massachusetts Bay, March 3, 1636; this being conclusive evidence that he was a member of some some Congregational Church, as no person could exercise the right of suffrage or hold any public office until he was admitted a freeman by the General Court. At the same meeting of the General Court he was licensed to keep a ferry.

"Thomas Aplegate was discharged of keeping the ferry at Waymothe, and HENRY KINGMAN lycensed to Keepe ye said fferry during the pleasure of the Court. March 3, 1636".

"HENRY KINGMAN, the ferryman at Waymouth, is granted for this yeare to take twopence apiece for transportation of people" 13th March, 1637.

In addition to his other calling as ferryman, he was licensed to keep an inn or house of entertainment.

His services were often called into requisition for the public, both in the town and colony, and his frequent appointment on committees in laying out roads and other public duties indicates the confidence placed in him as a reliable man, and of good judgment, and that his services were valuable and appreciated.

Mr. KINGMAN early exhibited an active and enterprising spirit, and entered into public affairs with energy, courage, and an unceasing activity, and soon became one of the leaders in the Colony; a prominent and influential man, taking an active interest in all measures calculated to improve the town and enhance its prosperity.

"Att a General Court held at Newtowne the 2d day of the 3d month, 1638, for elections, HENRY KINGMAN was chosen Deputy".

"Att a Court of Election held at Boston the 27th of the 3d month, 1652, HENRY KINGMAN was chosen Deputy for Weymouth, Massachusetts".

He was also chosen Deputy from Weymouth May 26, 1657. Dec. 25, 1648, was one of a committee appointed for laying out a highway from Weymouth to Dorchester.

His will dated May 24, ~~177~~ 1667, leaves to his son JOHN:

> "I doo give to my son JOHN KINGMAN, the two acres of land that I above reserved and it shall be neare his house from his barn to his plantâng lots as convenient as it may bee. further, I doo give to my son JOHN, the other halfe of my land at home. further, I do give to my son JOHN the two acres of meddo that I have which was William Richards and lyeth neare the tyed mill, and my son JOHN shall have one acre of upland that lyeth along by the meddo of it hee will. further I do give to my son JOHN half the common lot, that did belong to my ould Brother Holbrooks, which I had of him. further I do give to my sonn JOHN, the cow that he hath of myne in his hand allreddy".

HENRY KINGMAN b. England, abt. 1595.
d. July 5, 1667, Weymouth, Mass.
m. abt. 1612, England, to JOANE .....
she died July 11, 1659, Weymouth.

Issue of Henry and Joane (.....) Kingman:
All born in England.

1. Alice b. 1613. m. .....Barnard.
2. Edward b. 1619. d. unm.
3. Joane b. 1624. m. Thomas Holbrook.
4. Anne b. 1626. m. Tobias Davis.
5. Thomas b. 1628. m. Rebecca .....
X. 6. JOHN b. 1633. m. ELIZABETH .....

JOHN KINGMAN (Henry).
b. abt. 1633, England.
d.
m. abt. 1663, ELIZABETH .....

JOHN KINGMAN was the owner of considerable land in Weymouth where he remained for fifty years and followed the occupation of farming. He removed to Bridgewater about 1684 when he sold his holdings in Weymouth. He was a plain honest farmer, persevering in his labors, and became a large holder of land. Besides the lots purchased of Mr. Bacon, he was constantly having accessions by grants, in different localities.

Issue of John and Elizabeth (.....) Kingman:
All born in Weymouth.

1. John b. Apr. 30, 1664. m. Desire Harris, 1690/
X. 2. HENRY b. May 11, 1668. m. BETHIAH HOWARD, 1693.
3. Samuel b. May 28 , 1670. m. Mary Mitchell, 1696.
4. Elizabeth b. July 9, 1673. m. Thomas Mitchell, 1696.
5. Deliverance b. Mar. 12, 1676. m. Jacob Mitchell, 1696.
6. Susanna b. Mar. 1678. m. Capt. Chilton Latham.
7. a daughter b. Apr. 12, 1679. m. Nathaniel Packard.

HENRY KINGMAN (John, Henry).
b. May 11, 1668. Weymouth.
d. Oct 31, 1738, in West Bridgewater, aged 71 yrs.
m. 1693, BETHIA, dau of John and Martha (Hayward) Howard. She was born 1671. Died Apr. 30, 1755, aged 84 years. HENRY and his wife BETHIA are both buried in the old burying ground in West Bridgewater.

JOHN STUDLEY was the owner of considerable land in Syracuse where he resided for fifty years and failed his ambition of finding. He returns to Syracuse about 1821 when he sells his holdings in Syracuse. He was a plain Quaker farmer, prospering in his labors, and leaves a large holding of land, equally lending assistance to others, in different localities.

Issue of John and Elizabeth (.....) Studley:
All born in Syracuse.

1. Eliza b. Apr. 10, 1812; m. Dwelle Smith, 1832;
2. Sarah b. Oct. 17, 1817; m. Edward Howard, 1835
3. Daniel b. Apr 20, 1820; m. Mary Atwood, 1844.
4. Elizabeth b. June 4, 1824; m. Thomas Williams, 1844
5. Catherine b. Nov. 10, 1826; m. Henry Wright, 1850
6. Gamaliel b. Nov. [illegible] 1829; m. Cecil Clifton Latham
7. Lucy Ann b. Dec. 12, 1831; m. Nathaniel Tomkins.

Issue Eliza (Studley):
8. Mary Ann, 1833; Freeman.
9. Jan 20, 1838; Frederick.
10.
11. Ann, 1840; Elizabeth .....

Issue of John and Elizabeth (.....) Studley:
All born in Syracuse.

1. Eliza b. Nov. 20, 1812; m. Dwelle Smith, 1832
2. Sarah b. Oct. 17, 1817; m. Edward Howard, 1835
3. Daniel b. Apr 20, 1820; m. Mary Atwood, 1844.
4. Elizabeth b. June 4, 1824; m. Thomas Williams, 1844
5. Catherine b. Nov. 10, 1826; m. Henry Wright, 1850
6. Gamaliel b. Nov. [illegible] 1829; m. Cecil Clifton Latham
7. Lucy Ann b. Dec. 12, 1831; m. Nathaniel Tomkins.

Issue Eliza (Studley):
8. Mary Ann, 1833; Freeman.
9. Jan 20, 1838; Frederick.
10.
11. Ann, 1840; Elizabeth .....

Issue of Henry and Bethiah (Howard) Kingman:
All born at Briggewater.

X. 1. BETHIAH b. June 6, 1693. m. Benj. Washburn (Saml.)
2. Elizabeth b. Mar. 22, 1695. m.
3. Sarah b. June 29, 1697. m. Benjamin Pratt, 1719.
4. Martha b. July 10, 1699. m. Benj. Washburn (Jos.) 1729.
5. Henry b. Apr. 19, 1701. m. Mary Allen, 1726.
6. Keziah b. Nov. 14, 1704. m. Eleazer Keith, 1726.
7. Hannah b. June 26, 1706. m. John Alden, 1727.
8. Jonathan b. Apr. 28, 1708. m. Mary Keith, 1732.
9. Anne b. June 5, 1710. m. Gershom Conant, 1739.
10. Mary b. Aug. 20, 1713. m. William Keith, 1738.

BETHIAH KINGMAN (Henry, John, Henry).
b. June 6, 1693, Bridgewater, Mass.
d. 1767.
m. Feb. 11, 1714, Bridgewater, BENJAMIN WASHBURN, son of Samuel and Deborah (Packard) Washburn.

For Issue of Bethiah Kingman and Benjamin Washburn
See WASHBURN Family.

195

L A R K I N .

References: Savage's Genealogical Dictionary.
Genealogies and Estates of Charlestown, Mass.
By Thomas Bellows Wyman.

EDWARD LARKIN, wheelmaker, admitted an inhabitant of Charlestown, Massachusetts, 1638; admitted to the church, 1639; made Freeman, 1640. He was a member of the Ancient and Honorable Artillery Company of Massachusetts. Married JOANNA ....., who was admitted to the church, 1638-9. She married second, John Pentecost. The will of EDWARD LARKIN, dated 15 (7) 1651; proved 6 (3) 1653; devised to wife, five children and one to be born. The daughter Hannah to be taken and brought up by brother and sister Pentecost.

Children of Edward and Joanna (.....) Larkin:

	1. John	bapt.	10	(1)	1640.	m. Joanna Hale.
	2. Elizabeth	"	5	(7)	1641.	m. John Newton.
	3. Hannah	"	16	(1)	1643.	m. John Newell.
	4. Thomas	"	18	(8)	1644.	m. 1. Hannah Remington.
						m. 2. Elizabeth Dowse.
X.	5. SARAH	b.	13	(1)	1647.	m. JOHN WHEELER.
	6. Joanna					m. Moses Newton.

SARAH LARKIN (Edward).
b. Mar. 13, 1647, Charlestown, Mass.
d. Aug. 13, 1725, Concord, Mass.
m. Mar. 25, 1663, in Concord, JOHN WHEELER, b. Jan. 19, 1643; d. Sept. 7, 1713. Son of George and Katherine (.....) Wheeler.

For Children of Sarah Larkin and John Wheeler
See WHEELER Family.

GEORGE LAWTON b. England. Arrived in N. E., 1634.
d. Oct. 5, 1693, Portsmouth, R. I.
m. ..... ELIZABETH HAZZARD,
daughter of Thomas and Martha (;...
.....) Hazzard.

The Lawtons were an "armorial" family if we may so infer from a seal used by some of its members in the early days of the Colony. The seal bore as its device a demi-fox, salient, with a motto on a ribbon: "Liberte, toute entiere". The English home of the immigrant was in Yorkshire. The first of the name of whom we have knowledge, GEORGE LAWTON, arrived in New England in 1634, and is found in Rhode Island a few years later. He died Oct. 5, 1693, and was interred in his orchard at Portsmouth, R. I.

1638, was admitted an inhabitant of Acquidneck.
1639, Apr. 30, was one of the incorporators of Portsmouth.
1648, was given a grant of 40 acres of land.
1648, member of the Court of Trials.
1655, freeman.
1665-72-75-76 to 79-80 Deputy to the Assembly.
1673, sold to Richard Smith, merchant of Newport, twenty-four acres on Conanicut Island.
1679, Apr. 4, the Assembly voted "That in these troublous times and straights in the Colony", they desired the company and counsel, at their next session, of GEORGE LAWTON and fifteen others.
1676, May 3, he and John Easton were sent to Providence with all convenient speed to determine whether garrisons shall be kept there at the expense of the Colony. (Three garrisons with twenty men each were ordered for one month).
1680, he and two others purchased of Freelove Arnold for £3. 10s., a bell "to call together the Assembly, Courts of Law", etc., having been so empowered.
1680-1690, Assistant.
1688, Jan. 3, he deeded to his son Robert, for love, all his real and personal property.
1690, Jan. 30, he with five other Assistants, wrote a congratulatory letter to William and Mary, detailing the state of affairs of the Colony.

Issue of George and Elizabeth (Hazzard) Lawton:

1.	Isabel	d. Apr.	1730;	m. Samuel Albro.
2.	John	d.	1678;	m. Mary Boomer.
X. 3.	MARY	d. Nov. 8,	1711;	m. JOHN BABCOCK, abt. 1663.
4.	George	d. Sept 1,	1697;	m. Naomi Hunt.
5.	Robert	d. Jan. 25,	1708;	m. Mary Wodell.
6.	Susanna	d. Dec. 9,	1712;	m. Thomas Cornell.
7.	Ruth	d. Apr. 15,	1736;	m. William Wodell.
8.	Mercy	d.	1685;	m. James Tripp.
9.	Job	d. Oct. 8,	1697;	m. ....
10.	Elizabeth	d.	1724;	m. Robert Carr.

MARY LAWTON (George).
b.
d. Nov. 8, 1711.
m. abt. 1663, JOHN BABCOCK, son of James and Sarah (.....) Babcock.

For Issue of Mary Lawton and John Babcock,
See BABCOCK Family.

198

L O R D .

Reference: The Lord Family, By Rev. John M. Lord.

THOMAS LORD and DOROTHY his wife, sailed from England in the ship "Elizabeth and Ann", Roger Cooper, master, April 29, 1635. With them were seven children whose names were as follows:

Thomas
ANN
William
John
Robert
Amie (Aymie)
Dorothy

At the date of sailing the eldest of the above children was sixteen and the youngest four years of age. THOMAS LORD was fifty, and his wife forty-six. It would be easy to show that he was a man of means, of position and of influence. He came from Essex County, England, which is to the north and east of London, and one account says he came from Weathersfield in that county. His ancestor is said to have been John Lord; but whether that meant father , or more remote ancestor, is not known.

The LORD family landed at Boston and lived one year in Cambridge. The next year, 1636, in a company of a hundred with whom went the famous Rev. Dr. Hooker and an associate, they removed by land through the wilderness to Hartford, Connecticut, where he was at the division of lands in 1639. He is the ancestor of all the Lords in Connecticut and of those who have removed from it.

Of his children the eldest appears to be Richard, six or eight years older than any of those already mentioned, and who seems to have come to America some years before his father, for he is found in Hingham or Braintree, Massachusetts, or in both, but who, after his father's removal to Hartford, Connecticut, followed him there, for he is found in 1642as a constable of the town. He afterwards settled in New London, Connecticut, where he became a very prominent citizen as a military man, and then as a ship-owner carrying trade between that port and the West Indies, , and where his grave is found this day.

There seems to be a question whether the "Dr. Lord" to whom the first medical license in New England was granted, was Thomas Lord the immigrant or his son Thomas Lord. At a Court in Hartford, 30th June, 1653, the following record was made: "Thomas Lord, having engaged to this Courte to continue his abode in Hartford for the next ensuing year, and to improve his best skill amongst the inhabitants of the Townes upon the River within this jurisdiction both for setting of bones and otherwise as at all times, occasion and necessityes may or shall require; This Courte doth grant

S O N G .

Reference: The Lost Family, 19 Dec. 2000 (c. Lord).

VERSES LIKE and CHORUS ALL WITH, called from Dublin in the song "Children and Lady", Jerry Dorsey, composer, April 20, 1920. With some extra verses (Lyrics where known are in italics).

Theme:
ART
WILLIAM
JOHN
Henry
Lady (Lyrics)
Chorus:

At the date of writing the widow of the above children was living and her complete from years of age. TOUGH LUCK FAT FATTY, not the date (Lyrics-date). It would be very to make that be are a man of money, of quality and of lady-man. The case from Jerry Dorsey, Dublin, which is in the locale and week of London, and was recently sent to some from Hollywood in this county. The musician is said to have John John Lynn, the director that month rather, or only Frank Mcintyre, is not known.

The LOVE Lady Lyrics is Dublin and Liverpool was year in Dublin. The Jerry Dorsey, 1920, is a composer of a lecture with some man John Johnson Fan. Mr. Dorsey and is wonderfully fair remedy to view thinking the alternative to Martin, Dunnsbury, where is one of his division of James is idea. He is the property of all are large to Dunnsbury and of Dublin and Liverpool Time 15.

Of his melodies the widow composer is to thinking, the or with lyrics alone than any of those activity mentioned, and his sister is Lord used to serving some Dorsey his fellow, for he is fond to dancing or crying, entertainment, or to body, but who, after his Tabor is moved to Dublin, Immediately, Dorsey the Lady, Dr. Jo is usual in Lord a musicale of the time. The attention with is for Lord. Dominion, were to school a very pleasant office as a military song, but they or a main-house serving Irish Dublin Tom, port and the Dark Dublin, a not other the prove to Jerry Tale day.

Tom's sister to be a musical student the "Mr. Lord" to what the very musical student in the Dublin the property, was Thomas Lord his employer or his own Thomas Lord. As a Court in Dublin, Mrs. Jerry, Lord, the Tailoring period was sorry. "Thomas Lord" being engaged to this Dublin in condition the study to Tailoring for the main working year, and to improve his best ability managed the inability of the Thomas upon the Tailor school. Lady Lord's Dublin for the ability of boots and country to be all times, musicians and musicians may be small musicians. This County day grand

L O R D .

that hee shall bee paid by the Countey the sum of fifteen pounds for the said ensuing year, and they do declare that for every visit or journye that hee shall take or make, being sent for to any house in Hartford, twelve pence is reasonable; to any house in Wyndsor, five shillings; to any house in Weathersfield, three shillings; to any house in Farmington, six shillings; to any house in Mattabeseck, eight shillings; (he having promised that he will require no more), and that hee shall bee freed for the time aforesaid from watching, warding and training; but not from finding arms according to lawe".

THOMAS LORD b. 1585, England.
d.
m. abt. 1610, in England, DOROTHY BIRD. She was born 1588, and died 1676, aged 87 years. She sealed her will with the arms of the "Lord alias Laward" family.

Children of Thomas and Dorothy (Bird) Lord:

1. Richard b. 1611. d. New London, Conn., 1662, aged 51.
2. Thomas b. 1619.
X. 3. ANN b. 1621. m. THOMAS STANTON.
William b. 1623.
5. John b. 1624.
6. Robert b. 1626.
7. Aymie b. 1629.
8. Dorothy b. 1630.

ANN LORD (Thomas).
b. abt. 1621.
d. abt. 1688.
m. abt. 1637, THOMAS STANTON who was b. 1609, and d. Dec. 3, 1677, aged 68 years.

For Children of Ann Lord and Thomas Stanton
See STANTON Family.

Reference: History of Taunton, Mass.,
By Samuel Hopkins Emery, D. D.

GEORGE MACEY (also written MACY) was one of the first purchasers of Taunton, Massachusetts.
1643, his name was on the military list.
1649-55-68, was Surveyor of the town. 1650, Constable.
1656, he was "to order all matters in and about the erecting of seats in the meeting house, and to seat the inhabitants ~~here~~ therein. 1671 to 86, Selectman.
1672 to 77, and 1685, Deputy to the General Court at Plymouth. He was one of the committee appointed in the several towns "to take invoice of the liquors, powder, shott and lead brought into the government". He was often called upon to take inventories of and settle estates, to bound lands, etc. He was one appointed "to order town affairs", March, 1648; Apr., 1650; Dec., 1658. He was one of the associate or county magistrates for the county of Plymouth, in 1690. He built a fort or garrison house on a certain eight acres he owned, which was of much account in the Indian wars.
1693, June 20, Will dated. Proved Sept. 5, 1693. His will makes mention of his daughters Elizabeth Hodges, grandchild Samuel Hodges, daughter Sarah Blake, son-in-law Samuel Blake, daughter MARY WILLIAMS, daughter Rebecca Williams, daughter Deborah Macy. His wife Susanna was executrix.

GEORGE MACEY b.
d. Aug. 17, 1693, Taunton, Mass.
m. SUSANNA STREET, dau of Rev. Nicholas Street.

Issue of George and Susanna (Street) Macey:

X. 1. MARY b. 1643; m. 1. THOMAS WILLIAMS.
m. 2. Rev. James Keith of Bridgewater.
2. Sarah ..... m. Samuel Blake.
3. Elizabeth m. John Hodges, 1672.
4. Hannah b. 1660; m. 1681, James Blake of Dorchester.
d. June 1, 1683, aged 23.
5. Rebecca b. 1663; m. 1. Benjamin Williams, 1689.
m. 2. James Leonard, 1706.
d. 1738 in her 76th year.
6. Deborah

MARY MACEY (George).
b. 1643.
d. July 23, 1719, aged 76.
m. abt. 1678, THOMAS WILLIAMS.
m. 2nd, 1707, Rev. James Keith of Bridgewater.

For Issue of Mary Macey and Thomas Williams
See WILLIAMS Family.

201

M A S T E R S .

Reference: Pioneers of Massachusetts.
By Charles Henry Pope.

Mr. JOHN MASTERS, Watertown, Mass., freeman May 18, 1631. Removed to Cambridge and was a proprietor 1633. Protested against the admission of unworthy members into the church in 1631. Member of a committee to advise respecting the raising of a public stock in 1632. He undertook to make a passage from Charles River to the New Town 12 feet broad and 7 deep, 1631, and the Court promised him satisfaction. The cost of the canal was £30.

His will dated 19 (10) 1639, bequeaths all his estate to his wife for life; after her death to his daughters Sarah Dobyneon and ~~Lydia~~ Lidya Tabor, and to his grandchild John Lockwood and Nathaniel Masters ten pounds apiece; to Abraham Masters 10 shillings. The rest to daughter Elizabeth Latham. (Reg. II. p. 30).

JOHN MASTERS b.
d. Dec. 21, 1639, Cambridge.
m. .... JANE .....who died Dec. 26, 1639, in Cambridge.

Children of John and Jane (.....) Masters:
Order unknown.

1. a son
2. Sarah b. m. ....Dobyneon.
X. 3. LYDIA b. m. Philip Tabor.
4. Elizabeth b. m. 1. Edmund Lockwood.
2. Cary Latham.

LYDIA MASTERS (John).
b.
d.
m. PHILIP TABER, b. abt. 1605; d. abt. 1673.

For Children of Lydia Masters and Philip Taber
See TABER Family.

Reference: The English Ancestry of Governor Thomas Mayhew of Martha's Vineyard.
1593-1682.
By Charles Edward Banks, M. D. 1901.

Parish Register of Tisbury, County Wilts, England:

Baptisms.

1583, Sept. 13, Henry, son of .....Maoh.
1589, May 1, Elizabeth, dau of Matthew Maho.
1591, Jan. 17, John, son of Matthew Mayoo.
X. 1593, Apr. 1, THOMAS, son of Mathew Maho.
1595, Feb. 8, Jone, dau of Mathew Mayhoe.
1598, Dec. 18, Alice, dau of Mathew Maiho.
1599-1900, Mar. 15, Katherine, dau of Mathew Maio.
1602, Apr. 14, Edward, son of Mathew Mayhow.

Marriages.

1573, Nov. 24, Myhell May and Jone Vanner.
1575, Apr. 21, Thomas (Maow) and Alyce (Waterman).
1578, Nov. 23, An Maio and Thomas Turner.
1579, Aug. 3, An Maio and John Waterman.
X. 1587, Oct. 2, Mathew Maow and Ales Barter.

Burials.

1586, July 14, Ales, wyffe of Thomas Maow.
1590, June 1, Thomas Maow.

Reference: The Hallock-Holyoke Pedigree.
By Charles Hallock, M. A.
1906.

THOMAS MAYHEW, first Governor of Nantucket and Martha's Vineyard, became a resident of Watertown, near Boston, in 1636. The following inscription is on a memorial stone erected by the citizens of that town:

HERE BY THE ANCIENT FORD

THE LANDING AND THE WEIR

WAS THE HOME STALL OF

T H O M A S M A Y H E W .

A LEADER IN WATERTOWN AFFAIRS,

FROM 1635 TO 1645.

AFTERWARDS WITH HIS SON

THE REV. THOMAS MAYHEW,

HE LABORED AMONG THE INDIANS

AT MARTHA'S VINEYARD.

He had been a merchant of Southampton, England, and was born in 1593. He died in Martha's Vineyard in 1683, His first wife, Martha Parkhurst, died before coming to America. His second wife was Jane, widow of Thomas Paine. In 1641, he obtained a grant of Martha's Vineyard and "neighboring Islands" from Lord Sterling, becoming governor and proprietor, and commencing the settlement of Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard, in 1642, and carrying on a missionary work for five generations, through his descendants, keeping several hundred Indians out of King Philip's War. About the same time he bought the Island of Nantucket from the royal agent, Sir Ferdinand Gorges.

Deed of Nantucket from THOMAS MAYHEW to ten purchasers, on July 2, 1659, who are named in the instrument as follows: TRISTRAM COFFIN, THOMAS MACY, CHRISTOPHER HUSSEY, Richard Swayne, THOMAS BERNARD, Peter Coffin, Stephen Greenleaf, John Swayne and William Pike, for consideration of "Thirty pounds of Current Pay" and "two Beaver Hats, one for myself and one for my wife", retaining a tenth part of all lands and

TAGAMANDA: THE TAGALOG-SPANISH VOCABULARY,
BY (DAR)IO SALINAS, TR. A.
1890.

THERE EXISTED VERY SEVERE PENALTIES OF IMPRISONMENT AND MARTIAL'S VIRGINIA, DURING A TRIALOGY IN SEVENTEEN, HAVE BEEN BANNED, IN SPAIN. THE INTERVENING SEMESTERS IS ON A MONTHLY BASIS HAVING BEEN SERVED BY HIS CLIENTS OF THAT YEARS.

BOOK ED THE ADVENT FROM

THE SAFETY AND THE CITY

ON THE NOT WITH OF

I N D E X E S R A T E S .

A JOURNEY IN WATERTOWN ATLANTA.

THE WAS TO THAT

CONTRACTOR WITH THE ARE

THE ART. VIRTUAL ACTORS.

THE SEMINARY AMONG THE TRAINED

BY ELECTRIC TRACTORS.

ON THE OWNS A MONTHLY OF SCHOOLTOWN, ENGLAND, WAS BORN IN 1890. HE WAS IN SOCIALIST THEATRE IN 1909. THE FIRST WIFE, MARINA FORTUNATO, DIED BEFORE EVENING TO ANOTHER. THE SECOND WIFE WAS IDOLA, WIDOW OF THOMAS BRIEN. IN 1921, HE PUBLISHED A BOOK OF WRATHFUL VIGNETTES AND FOUNDERING INLAND[1] FROM LOCAL ACTIVITY, SPANNING SPANISH AND ENGLISH, AND ENDEAVORING THE ABSTRACT OF PAINTERS, CERTAIN[2] FINANCE. IN 1923, HE MARRIED THE A MINISTRY AND A MINISTRY FOR LIFE PROVISIONS, FOUNDED THE SCHOOLTOWN, BEGINNING WITH INTERNAL INSPECTION OF THE MILE MILLIAN'S VOW. ALSO HE WAS WHEN IN FOUNDED THE PLANES OF CONTRACTS FROM THE SMALL WORKS. HIS TRAINING INCLUDE.

THAT IS MANDATORY FROM PUBLIC RATIOS IN THE PUBLICANS, ON JULY 3, 1928, THE ARE FOUND IN THE LIBRARY WHICH ON FOLLOWS: TERRITORIAL SOCIETY, FIGURE MARY, CHURCH TOWNS SCHOOL, PLANNED ENTRYS, TOWNS CONTRACTS, THAT CHRIST, STRONG WORKSHOP, THE MEANS AND FILLING TIME, THE CONSTRUCTION OF "TRINITY BOOKS OF CONTRACT MAY" AND THEN INTERIOR DAY, WHO FOR WHICH AND HOW FOR MY WITH", VARIANTS A LARGE PART OF ALL TRACK AND

privileges for himself, and a choice of two necks of land.

In 1659, he sold the Vineyard to THISTRAM COFFIN and others, reserving a tenth for himself, and a corporation was formed for agricultural purposes, and not for religious objects as has been stated, though the spiritual interests of the Indians were made the constant care of his four lineal successors until 1692, when Nantucket, Martha's Vineyard and all adjoining islands, became a part of ~~the state~~ what is now the state of Massachusetts. Grant and deed are on file at Albany, N. Y., because the islands were then dependencies of New York.~~the~~

The venerable Mayhew house stands on a commanding eminence overlooking the pleasant harbor of Edgartown, incorporated in 1671. The exact date of its erection is not known, but it must be over two centuries old. That it stands on the same spot occupied by some earlier home of the family there can be no doubt, as three stone grave markers with initials, and a large boulder foreign to the locality, supposed to indicate the burial place of the venerable founder himself, are conspicuous on an adjoining lawn. It is of the colonial type, a two-story structure with four great square rooms to the front, facing east to the harbor. Large fireplaces are arranged around the great chimney in every room, but that of the kitchen or "living-room" is simply immense --- large enough to accommodate the family almost within its recesses. There are thirteen rooms in the old mansion, exclusive of numerous halls, cupboards, etc. Two generations of the ancient family have occupied a spacious residence beside it since it ceased to be the family mansion. It is still owned by them however, and is readily rented during the summer season for the great beauty of its location.

THOMAS MACY of Nantucket, referred to THOMAS MAYHEW as "my honored cousin".

THOMAS MAYHEW (Mathew).
bpt. Apr. 1, 1593, Tisbury, Wiltshire, England.
dd. Mar. 25, 1682, Saturday eve, aged six days less than 90 years, at Edgartown, Martha's Vineyard.
m. 1st, in England, MARTHA PARKHURST. She died in England.
m. 2nd, probably in England, Jane widow of Thomas Paine, of London. She died before her husband, THOMAS MAYHEW. In a deed bearing date May 15, 1666, THOMAS MAYHEW gives his daughter, MARTHA TUPPER, as part of her portion, certain lands

privileges for himself, and a desire of the people of Iran.

In 1925, he was no longer to [illegible] [illegible] and [illegible], [illegible] for himself, and a [illegible] [illegible] for [illegible] purposes, and [illegible] for [illegible] objects on the [illegible] [illegible]. Since the political [illegible] of the Italians were [illegible] the [illegible] [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] 1929, [illegible] [illegible], [illegible]'s [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

which she was "not to have until the decease of Jane Mayhew, my wife.". The foregoing wording leaves room for doubt whether MARTHA was daughter of first or second wife. Had she been the daughter of Jane, would not Thomas have said "until the decease of Jane Mayhew, her mother" ? To have been the daughter of the first wife, would indicate that she was older than the man she married.

Issue of Thomas and Martha (Parkhurst) Mayhew:

1. Thomas b. abt. 1616. Died at sea, 1657. m. Jane Paine.
X. 2. MARTHA (?) b. m. THOMAS TUPPER.

Issue of Thomas and Jane (.....Paine) Mayhew:

3. Hannah b. June 15, 1635, Watertown. m. Thos. Doggett.
4. Bethiah b. Dec. 6, 1636, " m. Richard Way.
5. Mary b. Jan. 14, 1640, " m. Thos. Harlock.

MARTHA TUPPER (Thomas).
b.
d. Nov. 15, 1717.
m. Oct. 22, 1661, THOMAS TUPPER, b. at Sandwich, Mass., Jan. 16, 1638, and died there March, 1708. He was active in town affairs; town clerk; representative to the General Court of the Colony, 1673; lieutenant of militia, 1680-1690, and captain 1690; was also a preacher to the Indians.

For Issue of Martha Mayhew and Thomas Tupper, See TUPPER Family.

Reference: History of Old Bridgewater.
By Edward C. Mitchell.

EXPERIENCE MITCHELL was one of the FOREFATHERS, (a name applied to those who arrived in one of the first three ships after the "Mayflower" The Fortune, 1621; The Little James, 1623; The Ann, 1623). He came in the "ANN", in 1623. He sold his place in Plymouth to Samuel Eddy, 1631, and removed to Duxbury, where he purchased William Peabody's house and farm, 1650. He was an original proprietor of Bridgewater, but sold his share to Thomas Hayward. He came to Bridgewater late in life with his son Edward. While at Plymouth he lived at Spring Hill, so called; at Duxbury he lived at a place called Blue Fish River; at Bridgewater he lived at a place called Joppa, where his descendants still live. He died 1689 aged 80; will dated 1684.

He was at Leyden with the Pilgrims and left a brother Thomas, who lived and died in Holland. He had a share in the first division of lots at Plymouth, 1623, and of the livestock, 1627. It is supposed that he married JANE, daughter of Francis Cook. The wife of his old age was Mary,..... He had a sister Constant who married John Fobes. The names of his children are gathered from wills, deeds and other documents.

EXPERIENCE MITCHELL b. 1609.
d. 1689, Bridgewater, Mass.
m. 1st, JANE dau of Francis and Hester (Mahieu) Cook, at Plymouth. m. 2d, Mary .....

Issue of Experience and Jane (Cook) Mitchell:
Order of births unknown.

X. 1. ELIZABETH m. JOHN WASHBURN, Dec. 6, 1645.
2. Mary m. James Shaw of Middleborough, 1652.
3. Sarah m. John Hayward.
4. Hannah m. Joseph Hayward.
5. Edward m. 1. Mary Hayward; 2. Alice Bradford.
6. Jacob m. Susan Pope.
7. John m. Mary Bonney, 1675. 2. Mary Lathrop 1679; m. 3. Mercy Prior.
8. Thomas

ELIZABETH MITCHELL (Experience).
b.
d.
m. Dec. 6, 1645, JOHN WASHBURN (John).

For Issue of Elizabeth Mitchell and John Washburn
See WASHBURN Family.

O L N E Y .

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.

THOMAS OLNEY b. 1600, St. Albans, Hertfordshire, England.
d. 1683, Providence, R. I.
m. 1631, Marie Small, b. 1605; d. before 1679.

1635, Apr. 3. THOMAS OLNEY embarked in ship "Planter" from London for New England; aged thirty-five; wife Mary thirty; son Thomas three; and son Epenetus, one. He had a certificate from the minister of St. Albans to show before taking his departure. He was a shoemaker.
1637. Salem. Freeman. Grant of land. Son Nedabiah baptised.
1638, Mar. 13. He and others having had license to depart from Mass., were ordered to appear at the next court (if they be not gone before) to answer such things as shall be objected. Oct. 8, he was in Providence. Was one of twelve persons to whom Roger Williams deeded land that he had bought of Canonicus and Miantonomi. Treasurer of town
1639. Was one of twelve original members of First Baptist Church. July 1, he and his wife are alluded to in a letter from Rev. Hugh Peters, of Salem, to the church at Dorchester, as having had "the great censure passed upon them in this our church". He says that they and certain others "Wholly refuse to hear the church, denying it and all the churches in the Bay to be true churches", etc.
1640. He and thirty-eight others signed an agreement for a form of government.
1649-53-54-55-56-64-65-66-67 Assistant.
1656-58-59-61-62-63 Commissioner.
1665-67-70-71 Deputy.
1665-66-69-70-71-74-77-81 Town Council.
1669. Town Treasurer. Will dated Mar. 31, 1679; proved Oct. 17, 1683. Exec. son Thomas. Mentions: "To son-in-law JOHN WHIPPLE, for natural life, my right in house lot where he now dwelleth", etc, "and at his death to his son John; and if John Whipple Jr. die before coming of age, then to eldest daughter surviving of my daughter Mary formerly wife of said son-in-law, JOHN WHIPPLE" etc.

Children of THOMAS ~~OLNEY~~ and Marie (Small) Olney:

1. Thomas b. 1633. m. Elizabeth Marsh.
2. Epenetus b. 1634. m. Mary Whipple.
3. Nedabiah b. 1637. d. young.
4. Stephen b. 1639. d. unm.
5. James b. 164- d. unm.
X. 6. MARY b. 164- m. JOHN WHIPPLE.
7. Lydia b. 1645. m. Joseph Williams.

MARY OLNEY (Thomas). b. 164-
d. aft. 1676.
m. Dec. 4, 1663, JOHN WHIPPLE, bpt.
Mar. 9, 1640; d. Dec. 15, 1700. Son of John &Sarah Whipple

For Children of Mary Olney and Thomas Whipple
See ~~OLNEY Family~~.WHIPPLE Family.

References: Packard Genealogy.
Vital Records of Massachusetts.

SAMUEL PACKARD from Wymondham, Southern England.
b.
d.
m. ELIZABETH .....

August 10, 1636, SAMUEL PACKARD came to Massachusetts Bay Colony in the ship "Diligent". He first settled at Hingham, but after a few years removed to Weymouth, where it is probable that two of his sons were born - John and Nathaniel. From thence he removed to the West Parish in Old Bridgewater, Massachusetts, where he made a settlement and founded his homestead, as we find in 1683 that he and his sons Samuel, Zaccheus, John and Nathaniel were among the eight proprietors of the town. He was a constable and tavern-keeper of West Bridgewater.

Issue of Samuel and Elizabeth (.....) Packard:

1.	Elizabeth	b. in England.	m. Thomas Alger, 1665.
2.	Samuel	b. Hingham, Mass.	m. Elizabeth Lathrop.
3.	Zaccheus	b. " "	m. Sarah Howard.
4.	Thomas	b.	m. (had a son Joseph).
5.	John	b. Weymouth, 1655.	m. Judith Willis.
6.	Nathaniel	b. "	m. dau of John Kingman.
7.	Mary	b. W. Bridgewater.	m. Richard Phillips.
8.	Hannah	b.	m. Thomas Randall.
9.	Israel	b. (was a Trooper, 1671).	
10.	Jael	b.	m. John Smith.
X. 11.	DEBORAH	b.	m. SAMUEL WASHBURN.
12.	Deliverance		m. Thomas Washburn.

DEBORAH PACKARD (Samuel).
b.
d.
m. abt. 1677, SAMUEL WASHBURN, b. 1651, Duxbury.
He d. Mar. 24, 1720, Bridgewater,
aged 69 years.

For Issue of Deborah Packard and Samuel Washburn
See WASHBURN Family.

In Wequetequock, the ancient burying ground in Stonington, Connecticut, is a monument to WILLIAM CHESEBROUGH, Thomas Minor, WALTER PALMER and THOMAS STANTON, the four pioneer settlers of Stonington, all of whom are buried there. The following inscription is on the monument to WALTER PALMER:

W A L T E R P A L M E R .

ONE OF THE FOUNDERS OF

STONINGTON. EMIGRATED TO

NEW ENGLAND IN 1629 AND

SETTLED IN CHARLESTOWN, MASS.

BECAME A FREEMAN MAY 18,

1631 AND UNITED WITH THE

CHARLESTOWN CHURCH JUNE 1,

1631. REMOVED TO REHOBETH,

PLYMOUTH COLONY IN 1643

AND REPRESENTED THAT TOWN

IN THE GENERAL COURT. CAME

TO STONINGTON IN 1653 AND

LIVED HERE UNTIL HIS DEATH

NOV. 10, 1661. AT HIS HOME NEAR

THIS SPOT WAS HELD THE FIRST

RELIGIOUS SERVICE BETWEEN

THE THAMES RIVER AND

NARRAGANSETT BAY.

210

P A L M E R .

References: History of Stonington, Conn.
By Richard Anson Wheeler.
Palmer Genealogy.
By Walter Palmer and Mrs. Lydia C. Dorrance.

WALTER PALMER came from Nottinghamshire, England, about 1638, with his brother Abraham Palmer, a merchant of London, England, and nine associates. They went from Salem, Mass., through a pathless wilderness to a place called by the Indians "Mishawane", where they found a man by the name of Thomas Walford, a smith. Here they remained until the next year when they were joined by nearly 100 people who came with Thomas Graves from Salem, and laid the foundation of a town which they called Charlestown in honor of King Charles I., June 24, 1639. It is claimed that Walter Palmer built the first dwelling in Charlestown after it was organized as a township, on the two acres of land that was assigned and set to him by the authority of the new town. He resided there until 1643. Purchased additional real estate which he improved as best he could in his line (stock-raising and farming).

Walter Palmer was a prominent man in Massachusetts.
1631, May 18, admitted freeman.
1643, went to Seekonk, Mass. Was one of the founders of Rehobeth, Mass. Elected first representative to the General Court at Plymouth, from Rehobeth. Was selectman and held other local offices.
1653, went to Stonington, Conn. At that time there was but one settler in that wild region, William Chesebrough. Walter at once began negotiations with Gov. Haynes of the Colony of Connecticut, for the purpose of securing a large land grant. Having obtained it, he proceeded to erect a house. The house was small and the family increasing, whereupon he purchased the place of his son-in-law, Thomas Minor, which became their permanent hom home for many years. He was a large powerfully built man, with energy in proportion to his size. The old well still remains on theplace last occupied by them.

WALTER PALMER b. abt. 1585, England.
d. abt. 1662.
m. 1st, abt. 1607. .....
m. 2d, June 1, 1633, Rebecca Short, who came to this country in 1632.

Children of Walter Palmer and first wife:

1. Grace Palmer b. 1608, m. Thomas Minor.
2. William " b. d. unm. before 1697.
3. John " b. 1615. d. unm. 1677 aged 62.
4. Jonah " b. m. Elizabeth Griswell.
5. Elizabeth b. m. 1. Thomas Sloan.
m. 2. William Chapman.

- A L B E R T -

Bicycle-Chain Making At Wednesday Corner
By Michael Alice Thomas.
Valley Correspondent.
To Julian Palmer and Grace Lewis in Vermont.

Valley Falmer Bicycle Company, Wednesday, April 1862, with its Twelve Employees Palmer, a manufacturer of bicycle, has also minor motorbikes. They went from Quinn, Davis, Bugsmith, and other motorbikes. Grace went from Quinn, Davis, through a gateless windmills so a piece -- lived by the Julian "Tinkerman", where they found a rock by the open of Vienna Tobacco, a motor. Here they constructed Julian's the rock just when they were joined by Harvey Lot company who came with Thomas Tobacco from Dover, and Julia the Foundation of a town which they called Harvey-Tobacco in honor of Julia Quinn Tobacco T.. Thus on, 1862. It is claimed that Valley Falmer built the first bicycle in Cartwright in Cartwright after it was originated as a tandem, on the 1st day of June. Grace was assisted and so was by the ministry of his own town. The original cycle weighed additional small white which is improved so that it would be like this (illustration not found).

Valley Falmer was a prominent man in Wednesday.
1861, May 13, marriage Fremont.
1863, went to Jamaica, Lewis. Was one of the founders of Kimberly, Queen. Elected first vice-president in Imperial Court of Tipperary, Irvin Hamilton. Was appointed Tailor of Ceremonies, for the jubilee of Queen Victoria in a large food grower. Having worked 19, he proceeded to work a farmer. The farmer was small and the family increasing, moving to purchase the farm of John of Hill Top-in-the, Thomas Stacy, which became fairly prosperous from the early years. Grace a large potential, being very active in politics in his area. The old well still remains on Lakeside farm owned by them.

WALTER VALLEY b. 1874, 1898, Montreal.
d. 1879, 1883.
m. Yet, John Amos. .....
m. 3d, June 8, 1873, Vienna Sharpe, who was
the last survivor in 1928.

Children of Julian Palmer and Grace Lewis:

1. Orion Palmer b. 1874, m. Thomas Stuart.
2. William " b. d. some before 1877.
3. John " b. 1883, m. Kate, 1911 aged 61.
4. James " b. m. Elizabeth Dickwell.
5. Elizabeth b. m. L. Thomas Stone.
m. G. William Chalmers.

P A L M E R .

Children of Walter and Rebecca (Short() Palmer:

*6. HANNAH Palmer b. June 15, 1634, Charlestoen, Mass.
m. 1. THOMAS HEWITT.
3. Roger Sterry.
3. John Fish.

For Children of Hannah Palmer and Thomas Hewitt
See HEWITT Family.

7. Elihu Palmer bpt. Jan. 25, 1636; d. 1665. unm.
X. 8. NEHEMIAH " b. Nov. 3, 1637. m. Hannah..Lord Stanton.
9. Moses " b. ~~May~~ ~~30~~, Apr. 6, 1640. m. Dorothy Gilbert.
10. Benjamin " b. May 30, 1642. m. .....
X. 11. GERSHOM " b. Rehobeth. m. 1. ANN DENISON.
m. 3. Elizabeth (Peck) Mason

Deacon GERSHOM PALMER (Walter).
b. Rehobeth, Mass.
d. 1719.
m. Nov. 38, 1667, 1. ANN DENISON, dau of Capt. George and Ann (Borodel) Denison.
m. 3d, Nov. 13, 1707, Elizabeth (Peck) Mason. No issue.

Gershom Palmer went to Stonington with his father.
He served in the Colonial Wars.

Children of Gershom and Ann (Denison) Palmer:
All born in Stonington.

1. Mercy Palmer b. 1668. m. John Breed.
3. Gershom " bpt. Sept. 3, 1677. m. Sarah Fenner.
3. Ichabod " bpt. " " " ,. Hannah Palmer.
4. William " b. Apr. 35, 1678. m. Grace Miner.
X. 5. GEORGE " b. May 39, 1681. m. HANNAH PALMER.
6. Ann " bpt. May 20, 1683. m. Benjamin Hewitt.
7. Walter " bpt. June 7, 1685. m. Grace Voss.
8. Elihu " bpt. May 6, 1688. d. young.
9. Mary " bpt. June 6, 1690. m. Joseph Palmer.
10. Rebecca " b. July 1, 1694. m. Benjamin Palmer.

GEORGE PALMER (Gershom, Walter).
b. May 39, 1681, Stonington, Conn.
d.
m. Mar. 24, 1711, HANNAH PALMER, b. May 31, 1695. Dau of Joseph and Frances (Prentice) Palmer.

Children of George and Hannah(Palmer) Palmer:
All born at Stonington, Conn.

1. Christopher Palmer b. Feb. 13, 1713. m. Esther Prentice.
3. Zebulon " b. Feb. 4, 1714.
X. 3. JOSEPH " b. Aug. 16, 1717. m. ZIPPORAH BILLINGS.
4. George " b. Sept 6, 1719.
5. Gershom " b. Oct. 13, 1733. m. Dorothy Brown.

P A L M E R .

Dr. JOSEPH PALMER (George, Gershom, Walter).
b. Aug. 16, 1717, Stonington, Conn.
d. Apr. 12, 1791.
m. July 10, 1737, 1. ZIPPORAH BILLINGS, dau of James and Mary (Hewitt) Billings.
m. 2d, ...Elizabeth .....

Dr. JOSEPH PALMER lived at Pendleton Hill.

Children of Dr. Joseph and Zipporah (Billings) Palmer:

X. 1. DAVID PALMER b. Aug. 3, 1738. m. Grace Plumb.
2. Ethel " b. Jan. 35, 1740.
3. Phebe " b. Sept. 5, 1742. m. Elias Sanford Palmer.
4. Joseph " b. Feb. 1, 1745.
5. Zipporah " b. Mar. 31, 1747. m. .....Coates.
6. Content " b. Aug. 8, 1749.
7. Gershom " b. m. Zerviah Palmer.
8. Jemima " b. m. .....Phillips.
9. Eunice " b.
10. Sabra " b.

DAVID PALMER (Dr. Joseph, George, Gershom, Walter).
b. Aug. 30, 1738, Stonington, Conn.
d. 1831, Clarendon, Vt.
m. 1760, GRACE PLUMB b. Apr. 39, 1739, Stonington d. 1811, aged 72, Clarendon, Vt. Dau of Samuel and Grace (Babcock) Plumb.
m. 2d, Rachael .....

Children of David and Grace (Plumb) Palmer:
Order unknown.

1. Allen Palmer b. m. Abigail Davis, dau of Jeffrey.
2. James " b. Mar. 6, 1764, m. Agnes Boland of Voluntown.
3. George " b.
4. Joseph " b.
X. 5. ZIPPORAH " b..... m. JOHN ARNOLD.
6. Grace " b. ..... m. .....Briggs.
7. Betsey " b. .... m. ..... Crary.
8. Sally " b. ..... m. ..... Congdon.
9. Eunice " b. ..... m. .....Carter.
10. Mary " b. ..... m. ..... Carter.
11. Nancy " b. ..... m. ..... Palmer.

ZIPPORAH PALMER (David, Dr. Joseph, George, Gershom, Walter).
b.
d.
m. Jan. 30, 1783, at Clarendon, Vt., JOHN ARNOLD, b. Dec. 23, 1760; d. May 9, 1839, Brandon, Vt., son of Stephen and Rhoda (Rice) Arnold.

For Children of Zipporah Palmer and John Arnold
Se ARNOLD Family.

F I G H T -

2a. JOHNSON WALLACE (Director, Services, Wallace) :
Sa Aug. 26, 1972, Wrestling, Cobb.
4. Mar. 24, 1973.
6. May 20, 1973, 1, Introduce Williams, Gun of Tower
Not Sure (Special Guest)
8a. 20, ...Disorder.....

7a. JOHNSON FRANCIS (1972) 1, Tuesday Night.

Collision of Sun, Sunset and Thursday (Bailing) Balance

2. 1. Cliff Pulsing 1a Aug. 2, 1972, 4. Hidden Flame.
2. Jimmy " 4. Sun. 20, 1972.
2. Phoenix " 4. Sept. 2, 1972. 5. Flame Before Flowers.
3. Jimmy " 4. Feb. 4, 1973.
3. Jimmy " 5a Dec. 22, 1973, 8. .....Dolphin.
3. Cowboy " 5. Sep. 20, 1973
3. Dragon " 6. 5a Sunrise Fighter.
3. Cowboy " 5. 6. .....Vagrant.
3. Lucky " 5.
3a. Cobra " 5.

David Fulton (Dr. Jerome Overton Gladden, Wallace) :
7. Aug. 2, 1972, Chocolate Cake.
4. 1973, Giantess, 4.
6. 1973, Bright Eyed Mr. Aug. 29, 1973, Complete
6. 1973, 77, Disappoint, 7a. Gun of
Tower and Dream (Johnny Blue).
7a. Sly Tonight .....

Gallery of Beautiful Dawn (Jimmy Tolmen)
(Color Gallery)

1. Alice Frank 5. 8. (Edge) Smith, Gun of Jeffrey.
2. Jimmy " 5. Sun. 4, 1972, 6. Alpha School of Wisdom
2. Phoenix " 5.
4. Joseph " 5.
5. 5a Difficult " .....6. Joint Account.
6. Frank " 6. ..... " 6. .....Fright.
7. Jimmy " 6. ..... " 6. .....Crazy.
8. Julie " 6. ..... 6. .....Dolphin.
9. Pauline " 6. ..... 6. .....Fighter.
10. Sally " 6. ..... 6. .....Sunrise.
11. Brady " 6. ..... 7a ..... (Bobby)

Sirrine Fulton (Dewin, Dr. Sirrine, Jerry Dawson, Wallace)
5.
6.
7. June 30, 1973, 8a Disorder, Fly, Joint Account.
7. Aug. 27, 1973, 6. Sun. 4, Jimmy Tomlin.
Fly, Gun of Dragon and Tower (Blind Lawyer).

12a Gallery of Sleepy Eyes and Blue Lagoon
8a Crazy Quilt.

213

P A L M E R .

NEHEMIAH PALMER (Walter).
b. Nov. 2, 1637, Charlestown, Mass.
d. Feb. 11, 1717, Stonington, Conn.
m. Nov. 30, 1663, Stonington, Conn., HANNAH LORD STANTON, b. 1644; d. Oct. 17, 1737. Dau of Thomas and Anna (Lord) Stanton. Anna Lord was dau of Thomas and Dorothy (Bird?) Lord.

NEHEMIAH PALMER, son of Walter Palmer, went to Stonington, Conn., with his parents from Charlestown, Mass., via Rehobeth, and married HANNAH LORD STANTON. He was a prominent man in the church, town and state, and was of the Governor's Council of the Connecticut Colony for several years.

Children of Nehemiah and Hannah Lord (Stanton) Palmer:

X. 1. JOSEPH Palmer b. Oct. 3, 1663. m. FRANCES PRENTICE.
2. Elihu " b. Mar. 12, 1666. d. young.
3. Jonathan " b. Aug. 7, 1668. m. Mary Manwarring.
4. Daniel " b. Nov. 12, 1673. m. Margaret Smith.
5. Nehemiah " b. 1677. m. 1. Jerusha Saxton.
m. 3. Mary (Avery) Dennison.
6. Hannah " b. Apr 11, 1680. m. Ichabod Palmer.

JOSEPH PALMER (Nehemiah, Walter).
b. Oct. 3, 1663, Stonington, Conn.
d.
m.....1687, Stonington, Conn., to Frances Prentice, dau of Thomas and Rebecca (Jackson) Prentice.

Children of Joseph and Frances (Prentice) Palmer:
All born at Stonington.

X. 1. HANNAH Palmer b. 1694. m. George Palmer.
2. Joseph " b. 1691. m. Mary Palmer.
3. Benjamin " b. 1696. m. Rebecca Palmer.
4. Sarah " b. 1698.
5. Jonathan " b. 1703.

HANNAH PALMER (Joseph, Nehemiah, Walter).
b. 1694, Stonington, Conn.
d.
m. Mar. 24, 1711, GEORGE PALMER (Gershom, Walter) b. May 29, 1681.

For Children of Hannah Palmer and George Palmer
See GEORGE PALMER, preceding pages.

References: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.
Clark Families of Rhode Island.
By George Austin Morrison.
N. E. Historical and Genealogical Register,
Vol. 63, p. 198.

1638, May 20. The name of JOHN PECKHAM appears in a list of those who were admitted inhabitants of Newport after this date.

1640. His bounds were established: "A parcel of land containing 33 acres more or less, lying south-easterly upon Hambrook Hill the east end thereof butting upon Stony River, Bounded on the south with land of John Lawton, on the north by Thomas Clark's land, on the west by the way that goes to Sachem's Meadow", etc.

1641, Mar. 16. Freeman.

1648. He was one of the ten male members in full communion of the First Baptist Chirch. The same year Eleanor Peckham was baptised.

1651, May 20. In a deed of this date from Joshua Coggleshell and mother Mary Coggleshall to Walter Conigrave, the land is described as bounded "on land granted to MARY CLARKE, now deceased, sometime wife of JOHN PECKHAM". (THE Grant referred to was made previous to 1644). MARY CLARKE was a sister of Rev. John Clarke, whose sister of that name was born 1607.

1655. Freeman. His residence was in that part of Newport which afterwards became Middleton, and a stone marked "I. P." (on land owned by William F. Peckham) is supposed to mark his grave.

1680. Taxed £1. 7s. 3d.

1681, Jan. 6, Will witnessed by John Clarke and Henry Tew. A reference to this will is found in a list of seventeen wills (between the dates of 1676 and 1695), that were presented to the Court in 1700, by parties interested; the law requiring three witnesses, and these wills having but two.

JOHN PECKHAM b.
d. 1681, Newport.
1st. m. MARY CLARKE, bapt. July 17, 1607, dau of Thomas and Rose (Herrige or Kerrige) Clarke, of Westhrope, Suffolk, England.
2nd. m. abt. 1647, Eleanor .....

Issue of John and Mary (Clarke) Peckham:

X. 1. MARY m. TOBIAS SAUNDERS.

Issue of John and Eleanor (.....) Peckham:
Order unknown.

2. John bpt. 1645; d. 1712; m. 1660, Sarah .....
3. William b. abt. 1647; d. 1734; m. Elizabeth Clarke.
4. Stephen d. 1724; m. 1683, Mary .....
5. Thomas b. d. 1709; m. 1. .....
m. 2. Hannah Clarke,
widow of William Clarke.
6. Clement ..... d. 1706.
7. James ..... d. Feb. 26, 1712, unm.
8. Sarah ..... m. William Weeden.
9. Deborah ..... m. Robert Taylor.
10. Rebecca ..... m. John Spooner.
11. Phebe ..... m. Thomas Gray.
12. Elizabeth ..... m. Peter Taylor.
13. Eleanor bpt. 1648.

MARY PECKHAM (John).
b.
d.
m. TOBIAS SAUNDERS. He died 1695.

For Issue of Mary Peckham and Tobias Saunders
See SAUNDERS Family.

For further proof of the SAUNDERS-PECKHAM connection, see SAUNDERS Family.

216

P L U M B .

References: Plumb Family, By H. B. Plumb, 1893.
Caulkin's History of New London, Conn.

JOHN PLUMB of New London, Connecticut, was a son of George Plume of Inworth, County Essex, England. George Plume's will dated July 25, 1667, and proved at Kelvedon, July 18, 1670, mentions John and Timothy and cuts off John with a shilling, gives two-thirds of his property to Timothy and directs his executors to send him at the most convenient time when he can find "passage upon the sea". He had a wife GRACE when he made his will, but left a widow Sarah, when he died.

"In a deposition made in Hartford, Connecticut, July 11, 1666, JOHN says he is about 33 years old." His wife was ELIZABETH, but her family name is unknown. From such evidence as has been found she is believed to have been ELIZABETH GREEN, daughter of Samuel Green and Jane Bain-Bridge or Banbury. "A paper belonging to Mrs. Frederick Miles left by her father, Frederick Plumb, a descendant, says she was a GREEN but he did not know her first name, and I found one of her sons named Green Plumbe".

JOHN PLUMBE, from 1663 was on record for a long time at Hartford, but from 1678 the records show him at New London. He is found on the New London records as selling a brigantine in 1683, and buying a negro woman, Jenney Already, in 1685.

"Mrs. Plumbe" joined the church at New London, Connecticut, in 1691; her son John and his wife joined the church in 1693.

JOHN PLUMBE was a ship owner and master and owned the Ketch "Hartford".

This JOHN is the one that writes the "Winthrop Letter" in October, 1665, and that has the "Anniversary Feasts" of shipmasters, mentioned in Saltonstall's letters to Winthrop in 1681-6, and who tells of the large meteor seen by him in October, 1665, "while rowing in my bote to Groton".

1674, in a petition to the Assembly at Hartford for land, he says he has a large family of children most of whom are boys, so it is probable that all of his family are not known. They would all be older than Green.

"A Plumbe married a daughter of Guy and Ju-tice Banbury or Bainbridge, but I do not know what Plumb it was nor what daughter it was". Samuel Green married Jane Banbury or Bainbridge. He was born in England, 1615. His children by Jane Banbury or Bainbridge, his first wife, were:

1. Elizabeth Green, b. Apr. 10, 1640. It is thought that this Elizabeth was the wife of John Plumbe of Hartford and New London.

P I E R S +

RETROSPECTIVE: VIDEO REALITY, by G. W. Plumb, 1978.
Quality's History at Bay Lights, Oslo.

JOHN PLUMB of Bay Lights, Gunnerhaug, was a son of Harry Plumb of Lancaster, Grizzly Times, Oriland. Harry Plumb's will dated July 26, 1970, and proved at Salisbury, July 19, 1976, mentions John and Phoebe and some art dealer with a stirring, given two-thirds of his property to Timothy and Clarrie his executors to pass him as the most correct; also when he was first Tyrrell John his wife. In lieu a will Phoebe which be made his will, but left a minor David, born in 1944.

"In a conversation made in Kentucky, Oriland, July 11, 1976, John says he is about to write off the wife was religious, but her family were in business. From such evidence as has been found she is believed to have been Clarrie Davis, daughter of Manny Davis and Jane Sullivan of Phoebe. "A super economist to Wyn, Fredrick Allen left by her father, Frederick Allen," a newspaper says she was a cousin but he did not know her first name, and I found one of her most grand Allen Highway.

John Plumb, from 1970 was an admirer for a long time in Kentucky, but from 1974 his private life was in his London. He is found on the Ian London vicarage as writing a Bertram Tyrrell in 1978, and begins a tenure.

Phoebe Plumb was a male lawyer and author and proved the Oxford "Ian/Plumb".

Bill John is the new Gary Wolfen, the "Wielding Editor" in Oxford, 1980, and has the "Anniversary Fanzin" at Wolfenbaum, and lives in Cincinnati's Jewish to Kentucky in 1980-81, and was India at the Lucas Author even by Gary in Cotsfen, 1980, "Well in writing in my book in Oxford".

1974, in a publication on the Economy of Building the Lake, Dr John Ian Ian a Lucas Family Publisher book by Wyn Ian Boyd, on if Ia Quality that all of the Family are not Kentucky. They would all be alive now.

"I Plumb writing a Complete of Ian and Jewish Author or Bookbinding, but I do not know what Plumb is and for what Author is not, Sunset Cross Author Jews Author or Publication. Ia Ian John in Oxford, 1970. Bill Author in Jewish Jewish or Publication, Ian Plumb Wyn, 1980.

G. Elizabeth Cross, 3a Jerry St, 1980. It is thought that Bill Elizabeth who was wife of John Plumb of Burning and Ian Lucas.

217

PLUMB.

2. Sarah Green b. Oct. 7, 1643.
3. Lydia " b. Mar. 23, 1644.
4. Lydia " b. Apr. 13, 1646.
5. Samuel " b. Mar. 6, 1647-8.
6. Joseph " b. Nov. 7, 1649.
7. Deborah " b. Mar. 19, 1654-5.

"I think Justice Banbury's daughters were all too old to be the wife of John Plumbe of Hartford, as they were the sisters of Jane, the mother of the above children of Samuel Green. Mrs. Banburyin 1672, in her will gives the first item to "my daughter Plumbe', and the second item to 'Elizabeth Plumb', evidently not her daughter but probably her grand-daughter, the wife of John Plumbe; the last item she gives to Deborah Green, probably the sister of'Elizabeth Plumbe'".

In Hartford, March 1, 1666-7, JOHN PLUMBE made over to his wife ELIZABETH, to remain to her and her heirs forever, a cow, a span of horses, and all his movable goods, "in consideration of estate he hath received which once belonged to her". She was fined for selling liquor to Indians, March 3, 1669-70, and she sold liquor to Indians again April 21, 1671, and her husband John, was heavily fined .

"I have a tracing of his signature to a Petition to the Assembly at Hartford for land in 1674, and another tracing of his signature to a bond in New London in 1681, which shows them to be one and the same. He was a resident of Hartford in 1660, as he was made attorney-in-fact to collect debts in Charlestown, Massachusetts, for creditors in England, and was named as son of George Plumbe of Ingworth, County Essex, England".

He was a bearer of dispatches from New London to the Governor at Hartford in January, 1675-6, during the King Philip War. He was granted land, or his children were, for services in the King Philip War, and the land was located mostly in Voluntown and Preston.

JOHN PLUMBE b. abt. 1634, England.
d. abt. 1696, aged 63.
m. abt. 1663, ELIZABETH GREEN, dau of Samuel and Jane(Banbury or Bainbridge) Green.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Green) Plumbe:

1. John b. abt. 1668. m. Elizabeth Hampstead.
2. Samuel b. abt. 1670. m. Mehitable Hinds.
3. Joseph b. abt. 1671. m. Susanna Newton.
4. Green b. abt. 1673. m. Mary Hempstead.
5. Mercy b. abt. 1677.
X. 6. GEORGE b. abt. 1679. m. Prudence Richardson.
7. Sarah b. abt. 1683.

P A P E R S.

2. Marion Crown [n. Dun.] 7, 1944.
3. Lydia " 9, Apr. 17, 1944.
4. Lydia " 9, Apr. 13, 1948.
5. Tammy " 5, Nov. 8, 1947-S.
6. Jonna " 5, Nov. 7, 1946.
7. Patrick " 5, Nov. 11, 1950-S.

[illegible] Quality Dairy Products were all too old [illegible] at John Thomas of Hockley, in May with the [illegible] of dues, the member of the Ellis Holding of Sunny Cross. The Dairyman [illegible] in her mail drive the Dairy [illegible] to the Dairyman Thomas, and the annual time to [illegible] Ellsworth Hughes, [illegible] was her director but probably her president-elect, the city of John Thomas. We just also [illegible] to [illegible] [illegible] Frances.

In Hockley, Miss A. Hope-T. also Timmy [illegible] [illegible] with Hilsbury, [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] a [illegible] of [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

218

P L U M B.

GEORGE PLUMBE (John).
b. abt. 1679, Rhode Island, or Connecticut.
d. after 1719, Stonington, Conn.
m. Dec. 3, 1708, Stonington, Conn., Prudence Richardson, b. Sept. 10, 1690. Dau of Samuel and Anna (Cheseborough) Richardson.

Children of George and Prudence (Richardson) Plumbe:
All born in Stonington, Conn.

1. Prudence b. Nov. 18, 1709. m. Ephrain Fellows.
X. 2. SAMUEL b. Oct. 4, 1713. m. GRACE BABCOCK.
3. Anna b. 1714. m. Elias Babcock.
4. Elizabeth b. abt. 1716. m. Isaiah Babcock.

GEORGE PLUMBE of Stonington, son of John and Elizabeth (Green) Plumbe, of New London, removed to Stonington before marriage. He married, lived and died there. He was a ship owner and ship master, sailing to the West Indies. He also traded along the New England coast.

He was fined in Barbadoes, Dec. 17, 1715, for coming there from New London without his clearance papers signed by the Collector. There was no "Collector of the Port" of New London at that time, which was certified by the Governor of Connecticut to Col. Lowther, the Governor of Barbadoes.

GEORGE PLUMBE and his wife joined the church Mar. 13, 1710. Shipwrecked and killed, according to a descendant, on Plumb Island, N. Y. He was a sea captain or "Ship-master". His descendants of this day call him an Englishman. He was alive 1719, as on April 23, 1719, the Governor and Council ordered him to take certain measures at his sloop where they had smallpox on board.

SAMUEL PLUMBE (George, John).
b. Oct. 4, 1713, Stonington, Conn.
d. Sept. 5, 1792, Hopkinton, R. I., aged 88 years 11m. 1d.
m. Aug. 16, 1738, at Stonington, Conn., GRACE BABCOCK, b. Dec. 31, 1733; d. Sept. 3, 1785. Dau of James Jr. and Sarah (Vose) Babcock.

SAMUEL PLUMBE, son of George and Prudence (Richardson) Plumbe, was born, married and lived in Stonington, Conn., until about 1793, but there is no record of his children having families there. There was a record of the transfer of an ear-mark of his to his son James, May 3, 1793, which might indicate that Samuel, the father, had just left, and that James and Nathaniel (to whom an earmark was transferred the same month) were still there, living probably as farmers. SAMUEL died at Hopkinton, R. I. His will dated Sept. 3, 1783, Stonington, Conn.

P L U M B .

Children of Samuel and Grace (Babcock) Plumbe:
All born at Stonington, Conn.

X.	1.	GRACE PLUMB	b. Apr. 29, 1739.	m.	DAVID PALMER.
2 &	3.	twins	b. Apr. 14, 1741.	d.	the same day.
	4.	George "	b. May 28, 1742.	d.	1765.
	5.	Sarah "	b. July 10, 1744.	m.	John Safford.
	6.	Samuel "	b. Aug. 14, 1746.	m.	1. Grace Babcock, his cousin.
					m. 2, Lucy Layton.
	7.	James "	b. Sept 30, 1748.	m.	1. Lydia Safford.
					2. Phebe Miner.
					3. Eunice Miner.
	8.	Elizabeth "	b. Jan. 23, 1750.	m.	Christopher Clark.
	9.	Prudence "	b. May 11, 1753.	d.	1754.
	10.	Joseph "	b. July 2, 1755.	m.	Susannah Woodard.
	11.	Mary "	b. July 17, 1757.	m.	Sands Perkins.
	12.	Nathaniel "	b. Apr. 4, 1760.	m.	Anna Langworthy.
	13.	David "	b. Mar. 6, 1763.	d.	1764.
	14.	Temperance	b. May 1, 1765.	m.	Robert Pectham.

GRACE PLUMB (Samuel, George, John).
b. Apr. 29, 1739, Stonington, Conn.
d. 1811, Clarendon, Vt.
m. 1760, at Stonington, DAVID PALMER, b. Aug. 30, 1738, Stonington; d. 1821, Clarendon, Vt. Son of Dr. Joseph and Zipporah (Billings) Palmer.

For Children of Grace Plumb abd David Palmer
See PALMER Family.

220

P O N T U S .

Reference: Churchill Family in America.
Compiled by Gardner Asaph Churchill and
Nathaniel Wiley Churchill.

WILLIAM PONTUS was at Plymouth as early as 1633, and was born, most probably, in England. Very little appears in the recOrds of Plymouth concerning him, although he was a landowner and a citizen of some prominence and influence in the Colony, and a member of the Court, 1636 to 1638 inclusive.

In the notes of Mr. Charles B. Richardson gathered in his researches in the records at Leyden and published in the "Historical Magazine", London and New York, December, 1859, Vol. III, page 358, lists of the names and occupations of some of the company of the Pilgrims who did not embark in the "Mayflower", are found. Among them is William Pautes (Pontus), fustian-maker from Dover. On page 363 of the same volume, William Brewster is mentioned as a witness on behalf of "William Pautes, fustian-worker, from near Dover, on his marriage with Wybra Hanson, maid, on the fourth of December, 1610".

The wife of William Pontus was living in 1633, but she is mentioned as "Goodwife Pontus". They lived probably near the southwestern limits of the "Mile-and-a-half tract", as by maps of 1701. He died February 9, 1653, leaving a small estate by will dated 1650, to his two daughters.

WILLIAM PONTUS b. probably in England.
d. Feb. 9, 1653, Plymouth, Mass.
m. Dec. 4, 1610, Wybra Hanson.

Children of William and Wybra (Hanson) Pontus:

1. Hannah b. 1633. m. 1. John Churchill, Dec. 18, 1644.
m. 3. Giles Rickard, June 25, 1669.
d. Dec. 23, 1690, in her 67th year.

X. 2. MARY b. m. 1. James Glass.
m. 3. Philip Delano.

MARY PONTUS (William)
b.
d.
m. 1st, Oct. 31, 1645, James Glass.
m. 2d, ...1657, Philip Delano, at Duxbury.

For Children of Mary Pontus and James Glass
See GLASS Family.

221

R O B E R T P O T T E R .

Reference: Genealogies of the Potter Families and
Their Descendants in America. 1888.
Edited by Charles Edward Potter.

ROBERT POTTER came from Coventry, England, in 1634, and was madefreeman of the Massachusetts Plantation, Sept. 3, 1634. He is mentioned first as being a farmer at Lynn, Mass., and as removing probably to Roxbury soon after being made a freeman of the Colony. The records mention his first trouble with his church at Roxbury, which finally resulted in the necessity of his leaving the Colony, which he did and settled at Portsmouth, R. I.

General Court of Newton, Mass., 13th day July, 1637. "Robert Potter appearing, liberty granted until next court in the beginning of the third month called May, being bound in £20 to appear then, and referred the meantime to the church of Roxbury". "2d day of 3d month, 1638, ROBBERT POTTER appearing was enjoyned to appear at the next session of the Court, unless hee bee with his family removed out of the Plantation before".

At this time ROBERT POTTER had become a follower and friend of Samuel Gorton, the great religious disturber, and they together with their associates purchased the tract of land called the "Shawwomett Purchase", in Rhode Island, but afterwards named by them "Warwick" in honor of the Earl of Warwick who had so greatly befriended them in their troubles with the Plantation of Massachusetts.

In 1638, ROBERT POTTER appeared again before the court; he was admitted an inhabitant of the Island of Aquidneck, R. I., the same year.

1639, Apr. 30, he and twenty-eight others signed the following compact: "We whose names are underwritten so acknowledge ourselves the legal subjects of his Majesty King Charles, and in his name so hereby bind ourselves into a civil body politicke, unto his laws according to matters of justice".

Gorton, POTTER and their associates seem to have been religious agitators. They agreed with the sect of Quakers in the rejection of church ordinances and in some few other points; they however, differed from them in many points deemed the most essential. From the records it appears they did not get on peaceably at Portsmouth. In the following proceedings of the Colony of Rhode Island, March 16, 1643, "It is ordered that ROBERT POTTER, Richard Carden, RANDALL HOULDEN and Sampson Shotton be dis franchised of the privileges and prerogatives belonging to the body of this state, and their names cancelled from the records". On the day following it was ordered by the Colony of Rhode Island, "That if ROBERT POTTER, John Wickes, RANDALL HOULDEN, Richard

[illegible]

[illegible] Demonstration of the Police Problem and
State Prosecutors in Brooklyn. 1[illegible]-
Edited by Charles Edward [illegible]

[illegible] Police Commissioner, Brooklyn, in [illegible],
and was published by the Brooklyn Eagle Publishing Co., [illegible],
N.Y. 1[illegible]. He is [illegible] as saying, "Larceny is [illegible]
[illegible], and he [illegible] probably is further [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] a [illegible] of the [illegible]. The [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] with his [illegible] of [illegible], [illegible] [illegible]
in the [illegible] of his [illegible] the [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] and
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible].

Edward [illegible] of [illegible], [illegible], [illegible] [illegible], 1[illegible].
"[illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in the [illegible] of the [illegible] [illegible] [illegible], [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
in the [illegible] of [illegible]". [illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]
[illegible] [illegible] [illegible] [illegible]

ROBERT POTTER.

Carden or Sampson Shotten shall come upon this island, they shall be, by the constable calling to himself sufficient aid, disarmed and carried before the magistrate, and there find sureties for their good behavior; and further be it established, and if that course shall not regulate them or any of them, then a further due and lawful course of law already begun with John Wickes". The records so not mention the charges against these persons; it is inferred that they were of a religious nature.

1642, ROBERT POTTER sold his house and land in Portsmouth to his brother-in-law, John Anthony.
Deed from Sachem Myantonomy to Samuel Gorton, ROBERT POTTER and others.
1649, He was licensed to keep an Inn.
1651, Commissioner.
1655, Appointed by the Court of Commissions to keep a house Of entertainment. A convenient sign was to be set out to give notice to strangers.
1656, May 14, Inventory £43. 10s., in cattle and movable goods, besides housing and lands. It was ordered that John Potter, son of ROBERT POTTER late deceased, be maintained in apparel four years. Estate indebted £39. 13s., and other uncertain debts not yet brought in.

Rt. Rev. Horatio Potter, 6th Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church of New York, and Rt. Rev. Alonzo Potter, Bishop of the Protestant Episcopal Church of the Diocese of Pennsylvania, were descendants of ROBERT POTTER.

ROBERT POTTER b. in England.
d. 1656, R. I.
m. ISABEL .....She died 1643.

Children of Robert and Isabel (.....) Potter:

1. Elizabeth b. Roxbury, Mass. m. Richard Harcutt.
I. 2. DELIVERANCE b. 1637, Portsmouth, R. I. m. JAMES GREENE.
3. Isabel b. " " " m. 1. ..... Moss.
~~4. John~~ ~~b. 1638,~~ " " " 2. Wm. Burton.
4. John b. 1639, " " " m. 1. Ruth Fisher.
m. 2. Sarah (Wright) Collins.

DELIVERANCE POTTER (Robert).
b. 1637, Portsmouth, R. I.
d. 1664,
m. 1658, JAMES GREENE, bpt. June 21, 1626, at St. Thomas' Church, Salisbury, England; d. Apr. 27, 1698, in his 73nd year at his mansion at Potowomut. Son of John and Joane(Tattershall) Greene.

For Children of Deliverance Potter and James Greene
See GREENE Family.

223

P R E N T I C E .

Reference: History of the Early Settlement of Newton, Mass.
By Francis Jackson.

THOMAS PRENTICE, early called "Jr." to distinguish him from his contemporary, Thomas Prentice the "Trooper", was supposed to be a brother of James Prentice, with whom he purchased a farm in 1650, and other lands in 1657.

When Capt. Thomas Prentice's son Thomas was grown, he was called Thomas 2nd. When his own son Thomas was grown he was called "Thomas Prentice", while Capt. Thomas was called and widely known by his military title. Mr. Edward Jackson, by his will, makes bequests to both these Prentices. The one he styles "Capt. Thomas Prentice" and the other his "son-in-law Thomas Prentice". Towards the latter part of his life he was called Thomas Prentice, Senior.

THOMAS PRENTICE appears to have had a great horror of records; no where does his name appear except where he could not help it. He was Selectman four years: 1686-90-99-1700. His son Ebenezer was constable in 1687. The town clerk was obliged to record that; so also of the Register of Deeds. There is not a scrap of record about him among the births, marriages or deaths, nor in the Probate Office. Had it not been for the deeds,he could not have been penetrated.

By the will of EDWARD JACKSON, Sen., 1681, we learn that THOMAS PRENTICE married his daughter REBECCA, by his first wife, and that he gave her a gold ring with this motto. "Memento Morex"; that he bequeathed to her husband, THOMAS PRENTICE, one hundred acres of land at the south part of the town near "Bald Pate Meadow", where he built a house and resided during the latter part of his life, and two other tracts of land. In 1688, THOMAS PRENTICE, Sen., son-in-law to EDWARD JACKSON, consented that Jonathan Jackson of Boston, might sell the lands bequeathed to him by his father's will, Edward Jackson, Sen.

1694, THOMAS PRENTICE, Sen., and REBECCA his wife, conveyed lands to Rev. N. Hobart.
1706, conveyed lands to his grandsons, Thomas and Samuel.
1714, THOMAS SEN. conveyed, by deed of gift to his son Thomas, Jun., (after his decease) his homestead at Burnt hill in Newton, adjoining to the new dwelling house of said THOMAS, except what he had allowed to his son-in-law John Hyde, reserving two-thirds of the cedar swamp to his sons John and Edward. This deed was acknowledged May, 1714, and recorded January 24, 1734, probably the year he died.
1714, he also conveyed land to his loving son John, a cordwainer.

1713, there is an affidavit of his recorded with his deeds, stating that "about sixty years ago he held one end of the chain to lay out a highway over Weedy hill, in Newton". Supposing him to have been twenty-One years old at the time of his first purchase of land with James, Sen., in 1650, would make his birth in 1629. He lived to a great age, very near to one hundred, but the time of his death is unknown. His heirs, however, sold his dwelling house and farm in June, 1728, and said "of THOMAS PRENTICE, late of Newton". His wife REBECCA was baptised in London, October 13, 1636, according to the Parish Register of Whitechapel; the time of her death is also unknown. With this date and some other scraps of record, we conclude that he had by wife REBECCA JACKSON, nine children.

THOMAS PRENTICE
b. prob. abt. 1630.
d. " " 1724, in Newton.
m. REBECCA JACKSON, born in England and baptised Oct. 13, 1636, at St. Mary's, Whitechapel, London. She died after 1694, when she signed a deed with her husband conveying land to Rev. N. Hobart. She was the daughter of Edward and Frances (.....) Jackson.

Children of Thomas and Rebecca (Jackson) Prentice:
Order unknown.

X. 1. FRANCES b. m. JOSEPH PALMER.
2. Thomas b. m. Elizabeth ..... He died 1724.
3. John b. m. Hannah Osland.
4. Edward b. m. Sarah Osland.
5. James b. m. Elizabeth Bartlett.
6. Ebenezer b.
7. Enos b. m. Lydia .....
8. Rebecca b.
9. Sarah b. m. John Hyde.

FRANCES PRENTICE (Thomas).
b.
d.
m. Nov. 13, 1687, JOSEPH PALMER of Stonington, born Oct. 3, 1663. Son of Nehemiah and Hannah Lord (Stanton) Palmer.

For Children of Frances Prentice and Joseph Palmer
See PALMER Family.

225

J O H N R I C E .

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.

JOHN RICE was "born in Old England and came with Mr. Calverly", Warwick Records declare. (Edward Calverly was in Warwick as early as 1661).

1675. JOHN RICE was a freeman.
1687. Was on the Grand Jury.
1710. Was Deputy.

JOHN RICE b. 1646, England.
d. Jan. 6, 1731, aged 86 years.
m. July 16, 1674, ELIZABETH HOLDEN, b. Aug. 1653; d. Jan. 6, 1731. Dau of Randall and Frances (Dungan) Holden, of Warwick, R.I.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Holden) Rice:

I. 1. JOHN b. 1675; d. 1755. m. Elnathan Whipple.
2. Randall b. d. 1743. m. Elizabeth .....

JOHN RICE (John)
b. abt. 1675.
d. Jan. 9, 1755, aged about 80 years.
m. July 25, 1695, ELNATHAN WHIPPLE, b. Jan. 3, 1675; d. after 1753. Dau of John and Mary (Olney) Whipple.

1696. JOHN RICE was a freeman.
1705-14-15-16-18-19-21-22-27. Deputy.
1721. Captain.
1729, Feb. He and Benjamin Greene were authorized by the Assembly to draw £30 from the General Treasury towards rebuilding the Pawtuxet Bridge.
1753, Aug. 17, date of will. Will proved Feb. 10, 1755. Executor, son Randall.
To grandson Thomas, son of John, deceased, 35 acres adjoining land where he lives, he paying grandson John, son of William, £100, at the decease of my wife, and also paying £100 to my son Nathan; and Thomas also to pay his brother Henry £100. In case of death of grandson John, the £100 to be paid to his brother James. To son Thomas all my lands in forks of Pawtuxet River. Two other lots of land and £25 to son Nathan a meadow share and two small lots near the fulling mill. To five daughters, Elizabeth Spencer, Barbara Langford, Mary Gorton, Lydia Sweet, and Elnathan Hill, each £80. To wife, all indoor movables, negro called Moll, one-quarter income of estate and benefit of dwelling house for life. To three sons, Thomas, Nathan and RANDALL, all wearing apparel. To son RANDALL, negro boy Rufus, he paying grandson James £100 at age. To son Nathan, £100 at decease of wife, and liberty to plant two acres in common field for life.

JOHN BIRCH.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.

John Birch was first in old Portsmouth and name only; Dr. Chauncey's Baptist Church Records, Newport. (Edward Calvert was in Barrington in 1677 as 1681).

1675. John Birch was a freeman.
1677. Has one view Tiverton Ferry.
1720. Was Deacon.

From Birch to: 1687, Tenement.
Dr. Sam. B. 1717, sign on petition.
Dr. July 10, 1774, Religious Society Records, R. Isl. 1924.
B. Dec. 11, 1726, Pres. of Assembly and
Governor (Deputy Governor) of Rhode Island.

Children of John and Elizabeth (Brown) Birch:

i. Jedah b. 1677; d. 1752; m. Thomas Tallcott.
2. Faunce B. d. 1740; m. Elizabeth ---.

John Birch (John)
b. 1694.
d. Dec. 8, 1759, aged about 65 years.
m. July 25, 1728, Elizabeth Mott(?), b. Jan. 8, 1694,
d. April 1, 1767, dau. of John Mott(?) and
Elizabeth.

i. John Birch was a freeman.
1751-1752-1753-1754-1757-57. Deacon.
1755. Captain.
1757. Pres. In and Inspector were evidently by the
assembly, as does not from the General Treasury Records
including the Federal Bridge.
1760, Jan. 17, John of Will. Will proved Feb. 10, 1776.
Deacon; was Assist.
To grandson Thomas, son of John, Barrington, 10 acres
adjoining land which is Jonathan, in Barrington approaches
John, son of William, John, at his decease of my
wife, and also paying John in my son Sylvanus, and
Thomas also to pay his brother Henry John. In case
of death of grandson John, his also to be paid to his
brother James. To son Thomas all my lands in Jedah
of Portsmouth River. The money left of 1700 was for
my father, a money stone and the world left over the
living wife. To Jedah Cornelius, Elizabeth Calvert,
Patience Langford, Mary Douglas, Lydia Tomes, and Ebe-
ziah Mott, each 5s. To wife, all remain movable,
Pelon Hilton Will, and grandson Isaac of Lydia and
Timothy of Jedah Jonas for life. To Alice Jones,
Thomas, Esther and Hannah, all movable property. To
son Timothy, money for Tiverton, to paying grandson Jedah
also at age. To son Thomas, John as deacon of city,
and liberty to plant his corns in Jedah Plain for life.

226
221

J O H N R I C E .

Executor of will to provide wife with firewood. To son RANDALL, all homestead both sides the way, and all other lands, stock and movables. To three sons, equally, the bonds and money.

Inventory, £3361.16s. 3d.

Bonds	£1047. 9s. 6d.
Books	15.
Notes	373. 11s. 8d.
Sword & belt, spinning wheel, 8 silver spoons, warming pan, 5 candlesticks, cheese tub, 7 cows, 2 heifers, 2 yearlings, 2 calves, pr. of oxen, 60 sheep, 6 swine, 2 mares, 1 yearling mare.	
negro boy	250.
negro girl	200.
etc/·	

Children of John and Elnathan (Whipple) Rice:

1. John b. Apr. 6, 1696.
2. Elizabeth b. May 8, 1698. m. .....Spencer.
3. Thomas b. Apr. 26, 1700.
4. Mary b. Sep. 22, 1702. d. young.
5. Nathan b. Jan. 20, 1704.
6. Barbara b. Apr. 24, 1706. m. ,,,,,, ,Langford.
7. William b. Mar. 25, 1708.
8. Mary b. Jan. 24, 1710. m. .....Gorton.
9. Lydia b. Dec. 30, 1711. m. .....Sweet.
X. 10. RANDALL b. May 22, 1714. m. DINAH GREENE.
11. Elnathan b. Aug. 4, 1716. m. .....Hill.

RANDALL RICE (John, John).
b. May 22, 1714.
d. ..... at Warwick, R. I.
m. Mar 16, 1735, at Warwick, R. I., DINAH GREENE, b. Dec. 24, 1715. Dau of Fones and Rebecca (Tibbitts) Greene.

Children of Captain Randall and Dinah (Greene) Rice:
All born at Warwick, R. I.

1. John Rice b. Mar. 19, 1736.
2. Job. Rice b. Feb. 20, 1737.
3. Olney Rice b. Feb. 13, 1738.
4. Thomas Rice b. Nov. 11, 1739. m. Freelove Rice, wid. of Olney, 1769.
X. 5. RHODA or ROBY b. Feb. 26, 1741. m. STEPHEN ARNOLD.
6. Fones Rice b. Apr. 30, 1743. m. Susanna Havens, 1764.
7. William Rice b. Sept 28, 1744.
8. Mary Rice b. Sept 28, 1746.
9. Phebe Rice b. Oct. 12, 1747.
10. Nathan Rice b. May 28, 1749.
11. Elnathan b. Sept 1750.

J O H N R I C E .

RHODA RICE (Randall, John, John).
b. Feb. 26, 1741, Warwick, R. I.
d. Oct. 19, 1819, East Clarendon, Vt.
m. Mar. 6, 1760, at Warwick, R. I., STEPHEN ARNOLD,
b. 1738; d. Oct. 1, 1812, at Clarendon,
Vermont. Son of Edward and Hannah (Sheldon)
Arnold.

For Children of Rhoda Rice and Stephen Arnold
See ARNOLD Family.

Reference: Amos Richardson of Boston and Stonington.
By Rosell L. Richardson. 1906.

AMOS RICHARDSON b. abt. 1633, England.
d. Aug. 5, 1683, "Quiambog Farm",
Stonington, Conn.
m. abt. 1642, MARY .....
She died Sept. 16, 1683.

First record of AMOS RICHARDSON May 22, 1639, when he was witness of a deed from Governor Winthrop to Thomas Purchase a merchant tailor. He was a man of great enterprise and good estate. Was connected with the Winthrop family for many years. He acted under Power of Attorney for Stephen Winthrop while the latter was in England. He was one of the proprietors of Groton. Was agent for Gov. John Winthrop the younger, and acted as umpire for Capt. Wait Winthrop in a mill dispute. He soon became a general trader to the West Indies with his own vessels, and acquired probably 5,000 acres at Stonington, New London and Narragansett country. During the early history of Massachusetts there were no practicing lawyers and a number of business men acted as attorneys. AMOS RICHARDSON was one of the three most active attorneys in the law courts during the life of the Massachusetts Colony.

1642, July 6, he bought a house and lot -- an acre more or less -- for £17, situated on what is now north side of Summer street, Boston, where Hawley street has been cut through. In 1683 Hawley street was called Richardson's Lane. This was his home for more than twenty years. Here all of his children were born. During the next fifty years Summer street became one of the finest residential streets in Boston. Adjoining the site of AMOS RICHARDSON'S home the First Trinity Church was erected.

1647, Mar. 22, he purchased two acres fronting on the Common at what is now the southeast corner of Tremont and Winter streets. He owned other property, some near Winthrop dock.

1661, June 20, Colonel Stephen Winthrop deeded to him the northeast corner of Governor Winthrop's home lot. This lot was 24 feet on Washington street, by 54 feet on Spring Lane. The remainder of the Winthrop estate subsequently became the property of Old South Church, on the southwest corner of which the present historic "Old South" was erected in 1729.

AMOS RICHARDSON owned much land in and about New London, Connecticut, including Stonington. The family name of his wife "Mary" is unknown.

1663, Mar. 6, he was sent with Edward Hutchinson and William Hudson to Rhode Island with letters from Massachusetts, to settle troubles in the Pequot country. Two years later they were denounced by the Rhode Island General Assembly as intruders.

1663, probably removed to Stonington but retained residence in Boston for a number of years. His name on a list of Narragansett inhabitants.

1668, his name on a list of Wickford inhabitants. He was one of the most active members of the Atherton Company, later called the Narragansett Company. He was not a member of the church either at Boston or Stonington and that is probably the reason for his not being made freeman until May, 1665.

1647, Dec. 26, his wife united with the First Church in Boston when her second child, John, was 28 days old. The celebrated John Cotton was minister at that time and all of her children were baptised by him, in her right. At Stonington she was an original member of the Church. Withal AMOS RICHARDSON seems to have been a religious man and educated his eldest son for the ministry at Harvard College. For a number of years there was no way of heating the church at Stonington, and during the winter months the Sunday service and other church meetings were often held at the residence of AMOS RICHARDSON. He was a man of great force of character and untiring energy. He had a number of controversies, but there is nothing to show that he was unreasonable in forcing his rights.

1676 to 1681 he was a Deputy from Stonington to the Connecticut General Court, and was honored with other public offices. It is clear that he was held in great esteem by the Winthrop family.

Thomas Minor notes in his Diary: "mr RICHARDSON sent ffor me sabath day the ffith about one a clok in that mr. RICHARDSON departed this life". Also on the 17 following: "mistrs RICHARDSON made her will". She died early the following month.

Issue of Amos and Mary (.....) Richardson:
All born at Boston.
All baptised by Rev. John Cotton.

1. Mary b. abt. 1644. m. Jonathan Gatliff, 1663.
2. Rev. John b. Oct. 28, 1647. m. 1673, Mary .....
He was a graduate of Harvard.

3. Amos bpt. Jan. 20, 1650. prob. died young.
4. Stephen b. June 14, 1652. m. Lydia Gilbert.
5. Catherine, bb Jan. 6, 1655. m. 1, Capt. Danl. Anderson. m. 2. Capt. Richard Sprague.
6. Sarah b. July 18, 1657. m. Timothy Clarke.
X. 7. SAMUEL b. Feb. 18, 1659. m. ANNA CHEESBOROUGH.
8. Prudence b. Jan. 31, 1661-2. m. 1. Capt. John Hallam, sea captain. m. 2. Elnathan Minor.

SAMUEL RICHARDSON (Amos).
b. Feb. 18, 1659, Boston, Mass.
d. 1712, Stonington, Conn.
m. 1685, at Stonington, ANNA CHEESBROUGH, b. Oct. 12, 1660; d. Feb. 24, 1751, Stonington. Daughter of Nathaniel and Hannah (Denison) Cheesbrough.

1706, SAMUEL RICHARDSON was elected Selectman of Stonington. He served in the Indian Wars.
Will dated Jan. 27, 1712.
Will proved Mar. 10, 1712.

Issue of Samuel and Anna (Cheesbrough) Richardson:

1. Samuel b. Feb. 9, 1686, Stonington. d. 1688.
2. Ann b. Nov. 12, 1688, m. William Avery.
X. 3. PRUDENCE b. Sept 10, 1690. m. GEORGE PLUMB.
4. Samuel b. Apr. 7, 1693. d. 1695.
5. Hannah b. Aug. 30, 1695. m. Jonathan Brown.
6. Catherine b. Jan. 16, 1697. m. William Thompson.
7. Sarah b. Sept 26, 1699. m. Saxton Palmer.
8. Mary b. June 30, 1700. m. Joshua Holmes.

PRUDENCE RICHARDSON (Samuel, Amos).
b. Sept 10, 1690, Stonington, Conn.
d.
m. Dec. 2, 1708, GEORGE PLUMB, b. abt. 1679, and died after 1719, Stonington. Son of John and Elizabeth (Green) Plumb.

For Issue of Prudence Richardson and George Plumb See PLUMB Family.

R I C H M O N D .

Reference: Richmond Family, 1897, by Joshua Bailey Richmond.

Richmond Family Motto: "RESOLVE WELL AND PERSEVERE."

JOHN RICHMOND, the emigrant, was born in 1594; he came to America from Ashton Keynes, Wiltshire, England, leaving England probably about 1635, and was one of the purchasers of Taunton, 1637. Undoubtedly he was married before he came to this country, but neither the name of his wife, the date of their marriage, nor the date of her death has been found.

He was away from Taunton much of his life. Through the records he is known to have been at Newport, R. I., and other places, but he returned to Taunton and died there March 30, 1664, aged 70. He was a member of the Court of Commissioners held at Portsmouth, 1656.

JOHN RICHMOND b. abt. 1594.
d. Mar 30, 1664, aged 70.. Taunton, Mass.
m.

Issue of John Richmond and

1. JOHN b. abt. 1627. m. Abigail Rogers.
2. Edward b. " 1633. m. 1. Abigail Davis. 2. Amy Bull.
3. Sarah b. " 1636. m. Edward Rew.
4. Mary b. " 1639. m. William Paul.

JOHN RICHMOND (John.)
b. abt. 1637, England.
d. Oct. 7, 1715, aged 68. Taunton.
m. abt. 1663, Abigail Rogers, dau of John Rogers (Thomas of the Mayflower.) She was b. 1641. d. Aug. 1, 1727, aged 86,, Taunton.

JOHN RICHMOND was a member of every important committee of Taunton for the purchase, division, and settlement of land a nd other matters of public interest. He was a Constable, member of Town Council a number of times, Commissioner, Surveyor, and in March, 1677, was a distributor of 10 pounds, being Taunton's apportionment of £36. 3s., "Irish Charity" sent from Dublin, Ireland, in 1676, "to distressed sufferers" by King Philip's War, and apportioned among the people of 47 towns.

Issue of John Rogers and first wife:

1. Mary b. June 2, 1654. m. Richard Godfrey.
2. John b. June 6, 1656. d. 1672.
3. Thomas b. Feb. 2, 1659. d. unm.
4. Susanna b. Nov. 4, 1661. m. James Reed.

B I B L I O G R A P H Y

Hartshorn, Thomas Tuckey, LCDR, USN, 19 August 1943, Naval Tactical School, Newport, R.I.

Hammond Family Papers. Typescript copy in possession of the author.

John Hammond, the ancestor, was born in 1603, he came to America from Kings Lynn, Norfolk, England, settling Boston, Massachusetts, where he was one of the proprietors of Dorchester, 1637. Apparently he was married before leaving England, for there is no record of his wife's name. The date of their marriage, or the date of her death, has been lost.

He was very long lived, having lived most of his life, though the records do not indicate he was ever in the navy. He was a farmer, a tanner, and a trader, but he returned to Dorchester, Mass., and died there on May 30, 1690, aged 90. He was a member of the Church of Dorchester, Lord of Dorchester, 1660.

John Hammond to wife. 1690.

d. May 30, 1690, aged 90. Dorchester, Mass.

Letter of John Hammond and

1. John b. abt. 1670, m. Sarah Dorchester.
2. Edward b. 1701, m. Elizabeth Smith. d. July 1773.
3. Thomas b. 1728, m. Sarah Fox.
4. John b. 1777, m. Elizabeth Cox.

John Hammond (John-4)

b. 1800. 1827, Dorchester.
m. 1833. 1836, Elizabeth Tolpert, dau. of John Tolpert (Thomas of the Revolution). d. 1842 age 34, 1843, St. Joseph, Mo.
Fairfield.

John Hammond was a member of many important committees in Boston for our government, Dorchester, and Plymouth at Zero's at which meetings of public interest. He was a Commission, member of Tom Dickey's a member of Slaves, Tom's Industry, Everybody Had In Water, 1877, and a distributor of 10 pounds, Saint Thomas's appreciation and of Mr. Vision Industry, John Tuckey's appreciation. In 1878, the electronic motorcycle by Tom Tuckey's Tom, and appreciation Boston was equals of 87 cents.

Letter of John Hammond and Elizabeth Smith:

1. Mary b. June 2, 1801, m. Nicholas Dorchester.
2. John b. June 8, 1806, m. Lydia.
3. Thomas b. June 2, 1808, m. Emma.
4. Emmanuel b. July 4, 1823, m. Joseph Hand.

R I C H M O N D .

Issue of John and Abigail (Rogers) Richmond:

5. Joseph b. Dec. 8, 1663. m. Mary Andrews. Deeds show that he was a son of Abigail.
6. EDWARD b. Feb. 8, 1665. m. 1. Mercy ..... 2. Rebecca Thurston. 3. Mary ....
7. Samuel b. Sept 23, 1668. m. 1. Mehitable Andrews. 2. Elizabeth (King) Hall.
8. Sarah b. Feb. 26, 1671. m. James Walker.
9. John b. Dec. 5, 1673. m. Hannah Otis.
10. Ebenezer b. May 13, 1676. m. Anna Sprout.
11. Abigail b. Feb. 25, 1679. m. Nathan Walker.

EDWARD RICHMOND (John, John.)
b. Feb. 8, 1665, Taunton.
d. 1741.
m. 1st Mercy .....
m. May 8, 1711, Rebecca Thurston, dau of Jonathan and Sarah (.....) Thurston. She was b. Nov. 28, 1683. She died and he married 3rd, Mary.

The will of Edward Richmond dated ~~Dec x 9~~ June 3, 1738, proved Dec. 9, 1741, mentions his three sons Edward, Nathaniel and Seth of Taunton, and Josiah of Middleborough. The daughters are mentioned by their married names as given below. He reserves one-quarter of an acre for a burying place "for myself and posterity at the place where the burying place is already begun."

Issue of Edward and 1st wife Mercy (.....) Richmond:
All born in Taunton.

1. Mercy b. 1693. m. Edward Walker.
* 2. Edward b. 1695. m. 1. Elizabeth R. Deane. m. 2. Mrs. Elizabeth Shaw Sampson,
3. Richard b.
4. Josiah b. 1697. m. 1. Mehitable Deane. m. 2. Mrs. Lydia Crocker.
5. Nathaniel b. 1700. m. Alice Hackett.
6. Seth b. m. Lydia Haskins.
7. Elizabeth b. m. ..... Hathawa y.
8. Phebe b. 1706. m. Noah Elliott.

Issue of Edward and 2d wife Rebecca (Thurston) Richmond:
All recorded at Little Compton, R. I.

9. Sarah b. Dec. 20, 1711. m. 1. Josiah Washburn. m. 2. Samuel Crane.
10. Mary b. 1714. m. Edmund Burt.
11. Priscilla b. Feb. 27, 1718. m. John Hackett.
12. Eunice b. Sept 23, 1722. d. young.

R E F E R E N C E S

Texas at Arms and Ships: [Austin] Texas Standard

1. Adams b. Dec. 6, 1821, m. Mary Lawrence. Texas
   also had his own flag of [illegible].
2. Crockett b. Feb. 8, 1786, m. [illegible] ....
   3. Williams Travis, b. [illegible] ....
3. Bowie b. Mary [illegible], m. [illegible] Jennings.
   4. Elizabeth [illegible]
4. Houston b. Feb. 2[illegible], m. Tennessee Williams.
5. Fannin b. Dec. 3, 1[illegible], m. Tennessee Dixon.
6. Travis b. Aug. 1[illegible], m. [illegible] ....
7. Milam b. Sept. 1[illegible], m. Walking Waters.

Texas Historical [illegible] (Austin, [illegible])
  b. 1[illegible] m. [illegible] Freedom.
  b. 1[illegible].
  b. [illegible] ....
  b. July b. 1[illegible], Freedom. [illegible], and of [illegible]
    [illegible] Quirk [illegible] Stanford. Ann was b.
    [illegible] 1[illegible]. Note [illegible] and [illegible]
    [illegible] Quirk.

The Alamo by Stanley Fleishman (New York: [illegible]
  1. 1[illegible], Bowie [illegible], m. 1[illegible], [illegible] [illegible]
    Clement Rhetorical and Evan [illegible] Terrell, [illegible] [illegible]
    distinctions. The [illegible] are conditions are [illegible] in their
    [illegible] Bowie, as [illegible] below. The [illegible] [illegible]
    of a [illegible] a [illegible] place [illegible] and [illegible]
    at the place where the [illegible] place in [illegible] [illegible].

Women of Texas and the Wild West (.....) [illegible]
  [illegible] in Texas.

1. Bowie b. 1[illegible], m. Sarah [illegible].
2. Crockett b. [illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible].
   3. [illegible]
3. Travis b. 1811, m. [illegible] Rhetorical.
   4. [illegible] [illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible].
4. Houston b. 1793, m. [illegible] Dorset.
5. Fannin b. [illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible].
6. Milam b. 1[illegible], m. Sophia [illegible].
7. Zilkerkeit b. m. ....., [illegible] y.
8. Thyme b. 1[illegible], m. Rose [illegible].

Tales of Terror and of Wild Texas (Austin) [illegible]
  All [illegible] of [illegible] [illegible], [illegible]

1. Fannin b. Dec. 30, 1[illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible].
   2. B. [illegible] [illegible].
2. Lamar b. 1[illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible].
3. Travis b. Feb. 22, 1[illegible], m. [illegible] [illegible].
4. Houston b. Sept 23, 1[illegible], m. [illegible].

R I C H M O N D .

CAPT. EDWARD RICHMOND (Edward, John, John.)
b. 1695. Taunton, Mass.
d. Feb. 18, 1771, aged 76. Buried in Richmondtown graveyard.
m. 1. Elisabeth R. Deane, dau of Benjamin and Sarah (Williams) Deane; b. Mar. 28, 1695.
m. Nov. 6, 1750, Elizabeth Shaw-Sampson, widow of Isaac Sampson of Plymouth(to whom she was m. June 12, 1734), and previously widow of Samuel Shaw of Raynham. She, "widow of Dea. Edward Richmond, the ancient wife of Samuel Shaw, Oct. 10, 1783, aged 81."

Capt. Edward Richmond in his will, Oct. 13, 1767, mentions daughter Abigail Hall.

Issue of Edward and Elizabeth R.(Deane) Richmond:
All b. in Taunton. Order of birth unknown.

1. Elizabeth	b.		1716.	m. Abiel Haskins.
2. Edward	b.	Aug. 13,	1724.	m. Reliance Paddock.
3. Prudence	b.			m. Elijah Hackett.
4. ABIGAIL	b.	Mar. 7,	1728.	m. Macy Hall.
5. Elijah	b.			m. Phebe Richmond.
6. Isaac	b.		1738.	m. Mehitable Richmond.
7. Bathsheba	b.		1743.	m. Abel Richmond.
8. Susanna	b.			m. William Richmond.
9. Israel	b.			drowned aged 16.

ABIGAIL RICHMOND (Edward, Edward, John, John.)
b. Mar. 7, 1728. Taunton.
d. Feb. 9, 1811.
m. July 1, 1755, Macy Hall, son of James and Sarah (Williams) Hall; b. Apr. 12, 1718. d. Oct. 21, 1783. They lived in Raynham.

For Issue of Abigail Richmond and Macy Hall see Hall Family.

234

R O G E R S .

References: Lineage of the Rogers Family in England. 1911.
The Richmond Family. 1897.
Vital Records of Mass.

THOMAS ROGERS b. abt. 1563-7, England.
d. early in 1631. "Thomas Rogers dyed in the first sickness". Plymouth, Mass.
m. abt. 1606 (prob. in Dorsetshire or Wiltshire. H. H. Rogers record) Grace (?) She m. 2d, William Rogers, brother of her first husband. 3d, Roger Porter of Long Sutton, Southampton, England.

There is no discoverable account of Thomas Rogers having lived in Leyden, Holland, in the colony of Puritans there, or that he and his sons came to Southampton in the ship "Speedwell". If so he would have had his wife and very young children with him, of which there is no record; but on thecontrary the only proof we find goes to show that the family resided at that time in Dorsets hire or Wiltshire. In fact his brother William and friends were evidently close about, with whom he could and did leave his wife a nd younger children, w hen he started on the pilgrima ge; and the children remained with their mother until after their uncle William (also step-father) died; when, on her third marriage to Roger Porter, it is presumable they left England immigrating to America.

The H. H. Rogers Sr.'s papers show that "the other ~~of tk~~ children of the family came over to New England later"and the record alleges that they came from Dorsetshire, Eng. This Lineage of the Rogers Family in England, also alleges that "The Pilgrim Thomas Rogers who came to New England and landed on Plymouth Rock, Mass.", was grandson of Bernard Rogers, the fifth child and fourth son of (John Rogers) the Martyr.

THOMAS ROGERS came to America in the Mayflower with his son Joseph. He was the eighteenth signer of the "Mayflower Compact."

Issue of Thomas Rogers:

1. Joseph b. 1607-8.
2. Thomas b. 1609.
X.3. JOHN b. 1611.
4. William b. 1613.
5. James b. 1615. Came in ship "Increase", 1635.

R O G E R S .

JOHN ROGERS b. abt. 1611.
d. 1692.
m. Apr. 16, 1639, Ann Churchman(or Churchill) (have seen each name given. The place h also been given as Weymouth and Plymouth. Same date for each. Her father is given as Hugh. Hugh Churchman's will Essex county, Mass., dated 4th day 4th mo., 1640, proved 9-5-1644, mentions no dau Ann. He leaves to"William Winter until his son Josiah shall attain age of 21, then to his so Josiah, his heirs, "etc "with this condition that he shall pay his sister Hannah Winter 10 pounds." To widow Andross "3 shillings she oweth me"; George Far 1 bush. Ale; Edward Burt 10 shillings. To Mr. Whiten & Mr. Corbet 5 sh. apiece. William Winter Exec.)

JOHN ROGERS settled in Duxbury. In 1640 he was granted 50 acres at North River. In '42 was admitted freeman. In '43 was a member of Capt. Myles Standish's company of Duxbury, Mass. '44 appointed a surveyor for Duxbury and he and his brother Joseph were appointed to lay out a Highway. 1657, John Rogers and William Pabodie were appointed deputies from Duxbury to the General Court at Plymouth. In 1667 the Court granted him 100 acres lying upon the Connecticut River. 1669, he was a surveyor of highways in Duxbury, and in 1673 the Court granted him 100 acres between Taunton and Titicut.

The will of John Rogers, ~~1691-1692~~ dated Aug. 26, 1691; proved Sept. 20, 1692, mentions:

gra ndson John Rogers,
" John Tisdale, "for the use of his mother Anna Terry"
daughter Elizabeth Williams,
grandson daughter Abigail Richmond "that 30 shillings a year which is my due for fourscore acres of land which I sold to my two grandsons, Joseph Richmond and Edward Richmond".
son John Rogers sole Executor.

Issue of John and Ann (?) (Churchman or Churchill?) Rogers:

1. John b. m. Elizabeth Pabodie.
2. Anna b. m. 1.John.Tisdale. Jr.....
2. Thomas Terry; 3. Saml. Williams.
3. Elizabeth b. m. Nathaniel Williams.
4. ABIGAIL b. 1641. m. John Richmond.

ABIGAIL ROGERS (John, Thomas of the Mayflower.)
b. 1641.
d. Aug. 1, 1737, aged 86 years.
m. abt. 1663, John Richmond.

For Issue of Abigail Rogers and John Richmond, see
RICHMOND Family.

Reference: History of Taunton, Massachusetts.
By Samuel Hopkins Emery, D. D.

Edward Rossiter, "one of Governor Winthrop's assistants", is called a relative of HUGH, one of Taunton's "forty-six".

HUGH ROSSITER, one of Taunton's original settlers, first planted himself in Dorchester, where he had "the grant of a small lot" in 1635. It is quite certain that he was related to the Edward Rossiter who was one of Governor Winthrop's assistants, chosen in London in 1639. Edward was from Devonshire, where he had a good estate. In 1682, there was an Edward Rossiter, deacon in the Dissenting Church, in Taunton, England. HUGH doubtless came from that part of England. His name appears in the list of "those of Cohannet that have taken the oath of fidelity", but not on the military list of 1643. He was one of those who sought a home elsewhere, but not till he had given his daughter JANE in marriage to THOMAS GILBERT, as is noticed in the account of that family. Joseph Willis claimed under Hugh Rossiter's rights in 1675. Mr. Baylies thought HUGH went from Taunton to Connecticut. Savage was equally sure that he went home to the old country, or died.

JANE ROSSITER (Hugh).
b. 1614.
d. June 9, 1691, aged 77.
m. Mar. 23, 1639, in Cohannet (Taunton) THOMAS GILBERT (John).

For Issue of Jane Rossiter and Thomas Gilbert
See GILBERT Family.

References: The Founders of Massachusetts Bay Colony.
By Sarah Saunders Smith. 1897.
Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.
Descendants of Rev. William Noyes. 1900.
Compiled by Horace True Currier.

TOBIAS SAUNDERS
b.
d. 1695.
m. .... MARY PECKHAM, daughter of John and Mary (Clarke) Peckham.

1638 there came to Cambridge, Mass., TOBIAS SAUNDERS, one of the King's Life Guards, brother to Christopher. He was in Taunton, Mass., 1643, and before 1655 had removed to New port, RHode Island, where he was made freeman in that year. He had a quarter of a share in the division of Misquamicut (Westerly) land, Sept. 9, 1661. May 20, 1666, was at Westerly. "Now living at Pawtucket".

1669-71-73-80-81-83-90, Deputy to General Court.

1669-78-95, Conservator of the Peace.

TOBIAS SAUNDERS and John Crandall, on behalf of the town of Westerly, answered a letter from the Governor and Assembly in Connecticut, wherein complaint was made of encroachment by Westerly men upon Stonington lands. This fact they denied, closing as follows: "As for your advice to agree with these our neighbors of Stonington, and the other gentlemen, we hope that your colony and ours will in the first place ~~agree~~ lovingly agree, and then we question not but there will be an agreement between us and our neighbors of Stonington and the rest of the gentlemen".

1670, June 18, he and JAMES BABCOCK were warned by warrant from the Connecticut Commissioners to appear before them at Mr. Stanton's house or Captain Gookin's to make answer for the seizure of three Connecticut men, by warrant granted from TOBIAS SAUNDERS to JAMES BABCOCK. Both desired to be released on bail.

1671, May 16, a warrant was issued by Rhode Island authorities to require the constables of Westerly to warn the inhabitants to appear at the house of MR. TOBIAS SAUNDERS, tomorrow morning at eight ~~o'clock~~ of the clock, to attend the Court of Justice.

1679, Sept. 7. He took the oath of Allegiance.

His will was dated Aug. 9, 1688; proved Sept. 2, 1695. His wife MARY was Executrix; John Mason, Sen., and cousin (i.e.Nephew)Joseph Clarke, overseers. It contained the following items:

To son John, dwelling house and land, and also a piece of land upon account of about £4., given my son John by my wife's uncle, John Clarke, of Rhode Island,

deceased. To son Edward, farm and housing at Mouse Hill, but neither son to enter upon housing during the life of their mother, except she see cause. If either son die before twenty-one, then son Stephen to receive such son's part, and if all sons die, wife to dispose of estate to surviving children. When sons John and Edward enter into possession, they have to pay, within three years, to sons Stephen and Benjamin £10. each. To wife all movable estate at her disposal. To Israel Lewis, a heifer, to keep her and her increase until his time is out, and if he prove faithful, the increase to be his, and also a gun, and a young sow.

Inventory, £147. 12s. viz., One hundred acres and housing, £40; House Hill land, housing, etc., £40; pair of oxen, three cows, steer, four yearlings, calf, thirty sheep, ten swine, pair stags, mare, four beds, pewter, etc.

Issue of Tobias and Mary (Peckham) Saunders:

1. John b. d. 1746; m. 1. Silence .....
   m. 2. Sarah .....
2. Edward b. d. 1732; m. 1. Sarah .....
   m. 2. Hannah .....
3. Stephen b. d. 1746; m. 1. .....
   m. 2. Rachael Bliven. (1721.
4. Benjamin b. d. 1733; m. Ann .....
5. Susannah b. d. 1735; m. Peter Barker.

X. 6. ELIZABETH b. abt. 1661; d. 1730; m. JAMES BABCOCK.

ELIZABETH SAUNDERS (Tobias).
b. abt. 1661.
d. Mar. 3, 1730, in her 69th year.
m. abt. 1687, CAPT. JAMES BABCOCK, son of John and Mary (Lawton) Babcock.

For Issue of Elizabeth Saunders and James Babcock
See BABCOCK Family.

PROOF OF SAUNDERS-PECKHAM CONNECTION.
From New England Historical and Genealogical Register.
Vol. 63, p. 198.

TOBIAS SAUNDERS married MARY PECKHAM instead of Mary Clarke as given in Clarke Genealogy. He was one of the first settlers of Misquamicut, or Westerly, R. I., and one of the early members of the Seventh-Day Baptist Church. Made his will, Aug. 9, 1688. Mentions

son John, wife's uncle John Clarke of R. I., sons Edward and Benjamin, John Mason, Sr., and "my cozen Joseph Clarke" to assist his wife as administratrix. Will recorded Jan. 19, 1695.

Bond to the Town Council of Westerly of MARY SAUNDERS, for £294. 4s.

Power-of-attorney from "John Saunders, Edward Saunders, Stephen Saunders, and Benjamin Saunders, all of the Town of Westerly in ye Colony of Rhode Island" to "our Trusty and well beloved friend and Brother, Mr. Peter Barker living on Rhode Island" to represent them as heirs in the settlement of the estate of their Uncle, Mr. James Peckham. Dated May 19, 1712. Witnessed by Thomas Burdick and Silence Saunders. (Bristol County Deeds, Vol. 8, p. 70).

Power-of-attorney from JAMES BABCOCK of Westerly, and ELIZABETH BABCOCK his wife to "Our trusty and well beloved friend and Brother Mr. Peter Barker of the Town of Newport on Rhode Island", to represent them as heirs to "the estate of our honored Uncle Mr. James Peckham left at his death". Dated Mar. 31, 1712. Witnessed by George Stillman and Thomas Rose. (Bristol County Deeds. Vol. 8, p. 71).

"We the legal representatives of the estate of James Peckhom, who Deceased the Twenty-third of Febry 1711-12", appoint William Peckcum, Philip Peckcum and John Taylor all of Newport our attorneys", etc., Dated Dec. 25, 1712. Signed by Peter Barker, Susannah Barker, William Weeden, Sarah Weeden, John Underwood, Sarah Underwood, John Peckham, Daniel Peckcum, Timothy Paxkom, Elinor Peckcom, John Spooner, Rebecca Spooner, Isaac Peckcum, Deborah Taylor, Thomas Gray, Phebe Gray, Peter Taylor, Elizabeth Taylor, Thomas Packham, Stephen Peckham. (Bristol County Deeds, Vol. 8, p. 68).

Rev. John Clarke of Newport made his will Apr. 20, 1676. Mentions his brother Joseph Clarke, children by his first wife and by his second wife; cousin ..... Fish, wife of Samuel Fish, and her children; his cousin MARY SAUNDERS wife of TOBIAS SAUNDERS, and her children, etc.

Inventory of estate of Peter Barker, made Dec. 9, 1725. (Westerly, R. I. Council and Probate Records, Vol. 2, file 6, p. 171). Mr. Edward Saunders and Mr. Stephen Saunders (of Westerly) are accepted bondsmen for their sister Susannah Barker, widow and relict of the late deceased Mr. Peter Barker, to make administration on his estate. Letters were granted Dec. 26, 1725. (Ibid p. 168).

Captain JAMES BABCOCK is appointed guardian to Barbara and Susannah Barker, children of Peter Barker, deceased, of Westerly. (Aug. 28, 1733. Ibid fol.9.p.44).

On May 30, 1651, Joshua Coggleshall and his mother Mary Coggleshall of Newport, sold to Walter Conigrave

land in Newport bounded in part "on land granted to MARY CLARKE, deceased, sometime wife of JOHN PECKHAM". (The Rev. John Clark had a sister Mary born 1607).

The above records show that MARY, wife of TOBIAS SAUNDERS was a niece of Rev. John Clarke and that James Peckham of Little Compton was uncle to her children. She must therefore have been a sister to James Peckham, and her mother must have been a sister of Rev. John Clarke. MARY, wife of TOBIAS SAUNDERS of Westerly, must therefore have been MARY (PECKHAM) SAUNDERS, and daughter of JOHN and MARY (CLARKE) PECKHAM, of Newport.

MARY (PECKHAM) SAUNDERS must have been the only child or the only surviving child of JOHN and MARY (CLARKE) PECKHAM, at the time of the death of Rev. John Clarke in May, 1676, whose will would seem to indicate that he had another sister whose daughter married Samuel Fish, and that she was the niece to whom and to whose children a legacy was left.

TOBIAS SAUNDERS in his will speaks of his "cousin" (nephew) Joseph Clarke. This Joseph Clarke was son of Joseph Clarke by his first wife, whose name is unknown. Since Joseph Clarke was a nephew of TOBIAS SAUNDERS, his mother must have been a sister of this same TOBIAS SAUNDERS, and it is possible that through this connection the origin and family of one more of the earliest Rhode Island settlers may be discovered.

Louise P. Bates, A. M.
Oak Lawn, R. I.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin. 1887.

RICHARD SCOTT b. 1607.
d. 1680, Providence, R. I.
m. ..... CATHARINE MARBURY, daughter of Rev. Francis and Bridget (Dryden) Marbury of London. Bridget was a sister of Sir Erasmus Dryden, Bart., (Grandfather to the poet Dryden).

RICHARD SCOTT was a shoemaker.
1634, came to New England in the ship "Griffin".
1634, Aug. 28, joined the church at Boston, and on Nov. 24, Governor Winthrop notes that "one Scott and Eliot of Ipswich were lost in their way homewards and wandered up and down six days and eat nothing. At length they ~~found~~ were found by an Indian, being almost senseless from want of rest".
1637, Aug. 30. At Providence, R. I. He with twelve others signed the following compact: "We whose names are hereunder, desirous to inhabit in the town of Providence, do promise to subject ourselves in active and passive obedience to all such orders or agreements as shall be made for the public good of the body in an orderly way, by the major consent of the present inhabitants, masters of families incorporated together in a Town fellowship and others whom they shall admit unto them, only in civil things". He was one of the fifty-four persons who had house lots assigned them.
1639, Jan. 16. Gov. Winthrop says, "At Providence things grew still worse, for a sister of Mrs. Hutchinson, the wife of Scott, being affected with Anabaptistry and going to live at Providence, Mr. Williams was taken (or rather emboldened) by her to make open profession thereof and accordingly was rebaptised by one Holyman, a poor man late of Salem. Then Mr. Williams re-baptised him and some ten more. They also denied the baptising of infants and would have no Magistrates".
1640, July 27. He and thirty-eight others compact providing for arbitration, etc.
1650, Sept. 2.. Taxed £3. 6s. 8d. (The heaviest Tax was £5. paid by Benedict Arnold).
1655. Freeman.
1658. Sept. 16. At this time his future son-in-law, Christopher Holder, had his right ear cut off at Boston, for the crime of being a Quaker; (he having come from England two years before, bringing the obnoxious views of that sect along with him). RICHARD SCOTT'S wife was present. "A mother of

of many children, one that had lived with her husband, of an unblameable canversation, and a grave, sober, ancient woman, and of good breeding as to the outward, as men account". She protested in these words: "That it was evident they were going to act the works of darkness,or else they would have brought them forth publicly and have declared their offences that all may hear and fear". For this utterance she was committed to prison and they gave her "ten cruel stripes with a three-fold corded knotted whip" shortly after-- "though ye confessed when ye had her before you, that for ought ~~you~~ ye knew, she had been of an unblameable character; and though some of you knew her father and called him Mr. Marbury, and that she had been well bred (as among men, and had so lived) and that she was the mother of many children; yet ye whipped her for all that, and more over told her; that ye were likely to have a law to hang her if she came thither again". To which she answered: "If God calls us woe be us if we come not, and I ~~know~~ question not but He whom we love, will make us not to count our lives dear unto ourselves for the sake of His name". To which your Governor John Endicott replied: "And we shall be as ready to take away your lives as ye shall be to lay them down".

1659, June. His daughter Patience, "agirl of about eleven years old", having gone to Boston as a witness against persecutions of Quakers, was sent to prison, others older being banished, "and some of ye confest that ye had many children, and that they had been well educated, and that it were well if they could say half so much for God as she could for the Devil".

A short time after, his daughter Mary went to visit Christopher Holder in prison, and was herself apprehended and put in prison and kept there a month. It is claimed that RICHARD SCOTT was the first Quaker resident of Providence.

1660, Sept. 8. His wife is alluded to in a letter from Roger Williams to Governor John Winthrop, of Connecticut, "Sir, my neighbor, Mrs. Scott, is come from England, and what the whip at Boston could not do, converse with friends in England, and their arguments, have in a great measure drawn her from the Quakers, and wholly from their meetings".

1665, Feb. ~~10~~ 19. He had lot 88 in a division of land.

1666. Deputy.

1668, Nov. 23. Had twenty acres laid out to him by Arthur Fenner, surveyor.

1671, Dec. 25. Sold to Leonard Smith a parcel of meadow, "being part of my meadow which lieth upon Moshoosick River".

1676, Feb. 26. He confirmed a deed made many years before of Patience Island to Christopher Holder and his wife Mary.

1678. A letter from him was published in a book "A New England FIre Prand Quenched", etc.,(being the answer of George Fox to Roger Williams' book, "George Fox digged out of his Burrows, etc.): "Friends, concerning the conversation and carriage of this man, Roger Williams, I have been his neighbor these thirty-eight years; I have only been absent in the time of the wars with the Indians, till this present. I walked with him in the Baptists' w way about three or four months, but in that short time of his standing I discovered he must have the ordering of all their affairs or else there would be no quiet agreement amongst them"....."That which took most with him and was his life was to get honor amongst men especially amongst the great ones". His letter alluded to Roger Williams being met by his neighbors (when he returned with the Charter), at Seaconck, they coming in fourteen canoes; "And the man being hemmed in in the middle of the canoes, was so elated and transported out of himself that I was condemned in myself that amongst the rest I had been an instrument to set him up in his pride and folly. And he that before could reprove my wife for asking her two sons why they did not pull off their hats to him, and tell her she might as well bid them pull off their shoes as their hats. (Though afterward she took him in the same act, and turned his reproof upon his own head). And he that could not pull off his cap at prayer in his worship, can now pull it off to every man or boy that pulls off his hat to him". He further charges Roger Williams with inconsistency in professing liberty of conscience, and yet persecuting those that did not join in his views. The book alluded to, as also Bishop's "New England Judged", also quoted him, contain a good deal of interest about RICHARD SCOTT and his family.

1679, July 1. "RICHARD SCOTT'S land" was taxed 6s. 3d.

1680, July 16. "RICHARD SCOTT'S estate" was taxed 3s. 6d.

1681, Mar. There was laid out and bounded some 70 acres of land to Sarah, Catharine and Mary Scott, granddaughters to RICHARD SCOTT, of Providence, deceased.

1683, Aug. 1. His heirs had confirmatory deed from Roger Williams, of Patience Island (which he had deeded to Richard SCOTT about the year 1651).

1686, Apr. 27, Deposition of Epenetus Olney and John Whipple of Providence. "That nine years since or thereabouts, being board of the vessel that then Henry Beere was master of, there being also aboard RICHARD SCOTT", etc., he desired deponents to come

to him into the cabin, and declared that he "by the great desire of his wife, had freely given and granted unto his three grandchildren, Sarah Scott, Mary Scott and Catherine Scott, his 50 acres division of upland", etc.

1705, May 28. Testimony was given by Samuel Whipple that he had once asked RICHARD SCOTT as to his purchase of land from Joshua Verin: "the said Scott said that he thought he had bought all said Verin's right in Providence, but upon search of his deed he found he had bought no more than his house lot and his meadow; and claimed no more than his deed mentioned".

Issue of Richard and Catharine (Harbury) Scott:

X. 1. JOHN b. d. 1677; m. REBECCA .....
2. a son
3. Mary b. d. 1665; m. Christopher Holder.
4. Hannah b. 1642; d. 1681; m. Walter Clarke.
5. Patience b. 1648; d. m. Henry Beere.
6. Deliverence b. d. 1676; m. William Richardson.

JOHN SCOTT (Richard).
b.
d. 1677 from wound by an Indian.
m. abt. 1661 REBECCA ..... She married 2nd, Apr. 15, 1678, John Whipple, and died 1701.

1662, Sept. 30. JOHN SCOTT bought a house and four acres of George Palmer.

1665, Feb. 8. Bought of Robert Williams of Newport, schoolmaster, a dwelling house in Providence and a home share, orchard and other land.

1668, Oct. 27. He complained of Thomas Clemence entering upon twenty acres which he had bought of Clemence and Robert Williams. On Nov. 23 he bought twenty acres of Thomas Clemence. He took oath of allegiance this year.

1671. Jan. 1. Bought of Thomas Wilmot of Rehobeth and Elizabeth his wife, 41½ acres in Providence, being half of tract called Reynold's valley. On July 27, he petitioned theTown: "that they would lay out a highway to Mr. Blackstone's river, where it may be most convenient. It was so ordered. On Oct. 13, he and his wife REBECCA sold to Leonard Smith a house and four acres.

1675, June 27. He is referred to in a letter from Roger Williams to John Winthrop, Jr., "some say JOHN SCOTT of Pawtucket Ferry is slain". (By the Indians).

1676, Aug. 25. Testimony was given at a Court Martial held at Newport, on certain Indians by Wenanquabin

of Pawtucket, that he was not at the wounding of JOHN SCOTT, but was at that time living with Abiah Carpenter.

1677, Feb. 2. He had lands laid out (confirmation of grant of 1668, now bounded).

1677, Nov. 8. REBECCA SCOTT, widow, bought of John Fitch of Rehobeth, 41½ acres in Providence. £10.

1678, Jan. 7. The heirs of JOHN SCOTT had sixty acres laid out to them, bounded partly by eighty-three acres in possession of the executrix of JOHN SCOTT. (The above land had been laid out in 1668, to JOHN SCOTT, but not bounded).

1678, Feb. 19. The heirs of JOHN SCOTT received a confirmatory deed from Walter Clarke, of Newport, who calls himself brother-in-law of JOHN SCOTT, to whom he had formerly sold sixty acres of land with former dwelling house of said SCOTT. Consideration £30. The confirmation to executrix and heirs was in accordance with the will of JOHN SCOTT.

The tradition is well established that JOHN SCOTT met his death by being shot by an Indian in the doorway of his own home. He made a will, however, as is seen by references made to it in deeds, though a copy of it has not been found. Perhaps, therefore, the effect of the shooting was not instantaneous death.

Issue of John and Rebecca (..... ..) Scott:

1. Sarah b. Sept 29, 1662.
2. John b. Mar. 14, 1664; m. Elizabeth Wanton.
X. 3. MARY b. Feb. 1, 1666; m. JOSHUA DAVIS.
4. Catharine b. May 20, 1668.
5. Deborah b. Dec. 20, 1669.
6. Silvanus b. Nov. 10, 1672; m. Joanna Jencks.

MARY SCOTT (John, Richard).
b. Feb. 1, 1666, Providence, R. I.
d. 1734.
m. .... JOSHUA DAVIS, d. Jan. 8, 1736.
Son of Aaron and Mary (.....) Davis.

For Issue of Mary Scott and Joshua Davis
See DAVIS Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin:

JOHN SHELDON b. abt. 1630.
d. aft. 1708
m. abt. 1660, JOAN VINCENT, daughter of Thomas and Fridgswith (Carpenter) Vincent.

1675, Feb. 23, JOHN SHELDON testified as to the corn mill at Pawtuxet, R. I., in controversy between STEPHEN ARNOLD and Samuel Reape, calling his age 45 or thereabouts. He was a tanner.
1683, Feb. 14, he desired to exchange ten acres swamp land for five acres meadow.
1685, May 18, deeded to his eldest son Timothy, for love etc., 60 acres of land. On same date deeded to sons John and NICHOLAS, each one-half of several parcels of land, aggregating 85 acres, besides rights in common.
1687, Sept., Taxed 4 shillings. 1703, Deputy.
1708, Mar. 30, deeded to son Nehemiah, all personal estate, goods, chattels and movables; and on the same date his son signed an obligation "to do utmost of my ability to keep and maintain my ancient father JOHN SHELDON as a dutiful son ought to do by a father".

Issue of John and Joan (Vincent) Sheldon:

1. Timothy b. Mar. 29, 1661, Providence, R. I. m. SArah Balcom.
2. John b. d. 1741.
X. 3. MARY b. d. 1735. m. STEPHEN ARNOLD.
X. 4. NICHOLAS b. ~~1673~~; m. ABIGAIL TILLINGHAST.
5. Nehemiah b. 1673. d. 1747. m. Rachael Mann.

MARY SHELDON (John). b. .....
d. Apr. 28, 1735.
m. Jan. 13, 1688, STEPHEN ARNOLD, b. Nov. 27, 1654. d. Mar. 1, 1720. Son of Stephen and Sarah (Smith) Arnold.

For Issue of Mary Sheldon and Stephen Arnold
See ARNOLD Family.

NICHOLAS SHELDON (John). b. .....
d. Nov. 23, 1747.
m. .... ABIGAIL TILLINGHAST b. Mar., 1674. died 1744. Daughter of Pardon and Lydia (Taber) Tillinghast.

1687. NICHOLAS SHELDON taxed 3 pence.
1741, Apr. 8, deeded to son Jeremiah for £1,000 all my homestead lands where I dwell, house etc.

[redacted]

1744, Jan. 16, date of will. Proved Jan. 11, 1748.
Executor, son Jeremiah.
To dau Mary a riding horse, best feather bed etc.
To each grandchild 20 shillings.
All the rest of estate to be divided into eight parts, the first choice being for daughterMary; a share to son Nicholas; one to Joseph; dau. Abigail Fenner wife of Richard Fenner; dau. Lydia Arnold wife of Elisha Arnold; daughter HANNAH ARNOLD wife of EDWARD ARNOLD; children of son Pardon, deceased, viz. Job, John. Pardon and Mary; and to son Jeremiah the other eighth.
Inventory ....£-1717. 1s. 17d.

	£	s.
Large Bible and other books	10.	
gold necklace	16	
cash	74	13
plate, 13 Oz.	33	
wearing apparel	88	12
bonds and notes	671	13

old musket, small gun, warming pan, desk, feather bed, yarn, flax, hemp, coopers, carpenters & shoemaker's tools, 7 loads hay, etc.
16 chairs, 1 settle, physick, 19 barrels cider, mare, saddle, etc.

Issue of Nicholas and Abigail (Tillinghast) Sheldon:

1. Mary
2. Nicholas
3. Joseph
4. Abigail .....m. Richard Fenner.
5. Lydia ..... m. Elisha Arnold.
6. HANNAH ..... m. EDWARD ARNOLD.
7. Pardon
8. Jeremiah

HANNAH SHELDON (Nichilas, John).
b.
d.
m. June 8, 1729, EDWARD ARNOLD, b. 1707, Providence. d. 1775; son of Stephen and Mary (Sheldon) Arnold.

For Issue of Hannah Sheldon and Edward Arnold, See ARNOLD Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.

EDWARD SMITH b.
d. 1675, Newport, R. I.
m.

EDWARD SMITH was of Weymouth and Rehobeth, Mass.; and of Newport, R. I.

1642, July 15, "Thomas Rock, servant to Edward Smith" died. Before this EDWARD SMITH had received several grants of land in Weymouth. At a period a little later, he sold 5½ acres, dwelling house, barn, and cellar, together with three acres of fresh marsh, to Thomas Dyer.
1643. At Rehobeth where his property was valued at £352. He had an allotment of land this year.
1644. He was one of the thirty signers of compact for good government. He and eight others were chosen to hear causes of contention, make levies, etc.
1645. Town Clerk. He and six others were chosen to order the prudential affairs of the town for half a year, and the same year, he with others, ordered a levy of twelve pence on each £100. e estate, said tax to be paid either in butter at 6d. per pound, or in wampum.
1646. Was on a committee to lay out a 5-rail fence.
1650. He was appointed to make a convenient way four rods wide for use of town of Rehobeth, or any that shall have occasion to pass from town to Providence or to Mr. Blackstone.
He and his wife with others, were presented by Grand Jury for continuing of meeting upon the Lord's Day from house to house, contrary to the order of this Court.
1653. At Newport. A freeman.
1654. He with five others was appointed to examine Captain Partridge's estate, "and what the said three shall doe therein shall be authentic?.
1654-55-58-59-65-66. Assistant.
1655. Freeman.
1655-59. Commissioner.
1659. He was on a committee to receive contributions to amount of £50., to be sent to John Clarke in England, the agent for the Colony.
1661. He with others signed an agreement in relation to the settlement of Westerly, and four months later he was allotted half a share there, but never went there to settle.
1665-66-69. Deputy.

1667. He was on a commission to make a rate for a levy of £150. for prison, pound and stocks at Newport.
1671, his fine for non-attendance as a juror was remitted for good excuse.
1675, Oct. 16. He was alluded to at this time as "old Mr. Smith", in an agreement between his son Elisha and James Barker.
1681, May 14. In a letter from Samuel Hubbard, of Newport, to Isaac Wells of Jamaica, he alludes to the death of Mr. Smith and others. Most of those he mentioned died in 1676. A stone to his memory has been placed in the family burying ground in Middletown, R. I.

Issue of Edward and .....(.....) Smith:

X. 1. SARAH b. 1639; d. 1713; m. Stephen ARNOLD, 1646.
2. Philip b. 1634; d. 1700; m. Mary .....
3. Phebe b. 1642;
4. Elisha b. d. 1676; m. Mary Barker.
5. Edward b. d. 1704, unm.

SARAH SMITH (Edward).
b. 1639.
d. Apr. 15, 1713.
m. Nov. 24, 1646, STEPHEN ARNOLD, b. Dec. 22, 1622; d. Nov. 15, 1699. Son of William and Christian (Peak) Arnold.

For Issue of Sarah Smith and Stephen Arnold
See ARNOLD Family.

250

ROBERT STANTON.

ROBERT STANTON b. abt. 1599.
d. Aug. 29, 1672.
m. ..... AVIS .....

ROBERT STANTON was of Newport, Rhode Island.
1638. He and others admitted inhabitants of island of Aquednock, having submitted themselves to the government thereof as it shall be established.
1639, Apr. 30. He and twenty-eight others signed the following compact: "We whose names are underwritten do acknowledge ourselves the legal subjects of his Majesty King Charles, and in his name do hereby bind ourselves unto his laws according to matters of justice."
1640, Mar. 13. Was present at a General Court of Elections.
1641. Freeman.
1642. Sergeant Junior.
1644. Sergeant.
1652. Sold Benedict Arnold dwelling house and eight acres.
1655. Freeman.
1670. Deputy.
1671. Juryman.
1698, Jan. 30. A deed of this date from the sons of Thomas Stanton of Stonington, (Probably a brother of ROBERT, of Newport), is valuable as grouping part of the children of said Thomas who are sometimes confounded with children of ROBERT. The deed was made by Thomas Stanton, Sr., Joseph Stanton, Sr., Robert Stanton, Sr., and Samuel Stanton, Sr., "who are four brothers", the said Joseph living at Quonocontaug, all the rest in Stonington: they selling to Captain William Champlin, Sr., for £35, land, etc, etc.

Children of Robert and Avis (.....) Stanton:

I. 1. SARAH b. d. 1708. m. HENRY TIBBITS.
2. John b. 1645, d. 1713. m. 1. Mary Harndall.
m. 2. Mary Cranston, wid. of John.

SARAH STANTON (Robert).
b.
d. 1708.
m. Dec. 1661, HENRY TIBBITS who died 1713.

For Children of Sarah Stanton and Henry Tibbits
See TIBBITS Family.

References: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.

251

THOMAS STANTON.

References: A Record of Thomas Stanton of Stonington, Conn.
By William Alonzo Stanton, Ph.D.; D.D.
History of Stonington, Conn.,
By Richard Anson Wheeler.

STANTON — The name is composed of two Anglo-Saxon words; Stan, meaning stone, and Ton, meaning town. Stanton, therefore, means stone town, and was probably assumed by a remote Saxon ancestor who lived in a place called Stonetown, or, as it would have been called, Stan-ton. Surnames originally designated occupation, estate, place of residence or some particular thing or event related to the person. In this place it was residence. One is struck with the fact that Stanton and Stonington have the same etymology and meaning. When the final name was given to Stonington (for it was first known as Southertown), did the prominence and numbers of the Stantons there decide the name, or is it a mere co-incidence?

THOMAS STANTON, who became distinguished among the first planters of Stonington, Connecticut, was in early manhood in England, designed and educated for a cadet, but, not liking the profession of arms, and taking a deep interest in the religious principles of the migrating Puritans, he left his native land embarking on board the good ship "Bonaventure", in 1635, and landed in Virginia, but left there almost immediately for Boston, mingling with the natives on the way, and rapidly acquiring a knowledge of their language and customs. On arrival in Boston he was recognized by Winthrop and his associates as a valuable man, worthy of the most unlimited confidence, ~~and~~ for the very next year he was selected by the Boston authorities to accompany Mr. Fenwick and Hugh Peters as interpreter, on a mission to Saybrook, Connecticut, to hold a conference with the Pequot Indians relative to the murder of Captain Stone and Newton. After the close of the conference Mr. Stanton went up to Hartford and there fixed his permanent abode, 1637. Mr. Stanton's accurate knowledge of the language and character of the Indians soon gave him prominence in the new settlements of Connecticut, for the very first year that he came to Hartford, the General Court gave him ten pounds for the service he had already done for the country, and declared that he should be a public officer to attend the court upon all occasions, either general or particular, at the meetings of the magistrates, to interpret between them and the Indians, at a salary of ten pounds per annum. Mr. Stanton did not always agree with thepolicy of Capt. Mason and the court relative to the treatment of the Indians, and drew upon himself their displeasure; but being a man accustomed to speak his own mind and act upon his own convictions, maintained his position, though they discontinued his salary for two years, alleging long absence as the cause, and appointed Mr. Gilbert to take

his place, but in 1648 they restored him to the place with its compensation. He became the intimate and especial friend of Governor Winthrop, of Connecticut, acting as his interpreter in all of his intercourse with the Indians. It was while thus employed in an interview with Ninigret in the Narragansett country, that Mr. Stanton became acquainted with the Pawcatuck Valley and selected it for his future residence. He was the first white man who joined Mr. William Chesebrough in his new settlement. He petitioned the General Court of Connecticut for liberty to erect a trading house there, which was granted in February, 1650. In the spring following he came to Pawcatuck and erected his trading house on the west bank of Pawcatuck River, in Stonington near a place ever since known as Pawcatuck Rock, for the reason that the deep water channel in the river touched the east side of said rock, where vessels trading with him could easily receive and discharge their cargoes without any expense for the erection of a wharf. Mr. Stanton did not remove his family to Pawcatuck in Stonington, until 1657, wherehe had previously erected a dwelling house. The object of building the trading house was to open trade with the coasting vessels which were cruising along our New England shores, gathering furs from the Indians and purchasing the surplus products of the planters, and selling the same either in Boston or in the West Indies. After the Articles of Confederation between the New England colonies had been established in 1643, among all of the distinguished interpreters of New England Mr. Stanton was selected as interpreter general, to be consulted and relied upon in all emergencies. In this capacity and in their behalf he acted as interpreter, especially between ministers employed by the Commissioners of the United Colonies, acting as agents of the London Missionary Society, and the Indians, to whom they preached. He also aided the Rev. Abraham Pierson in the translation of his catechism into the Indian tongue, certifying to the same in his official capacity. After Mr. Stanton became an inhabitant of Pawcatuck in Stonington, he took an active part in town affairs, became prominent, and was elected to almostevery position of public trust in the new settlement. In 1658, when Pawcatuck was included in the town of Southertown under the jurisdiction of Massachusetts, he was appointed sele selectman and magistrate. After Pawcatuck was set off to the Connecticut Colony by the Charter of 1663, Mr. Stanton was appointed magistrate and commissioner, and was reappointed every year up to the time of his death. He was elected deputy or representative to the General Court of Connecticut in 1666, and was re-elected every year up to 1675.

THOMAS STANTON.

When courts were first established in New London county, 1661, Major Mason, THOMAS STANTON and Lieut. Pratt of Saybrook, were appointed judges. Thus it appears that Mr. STANTON took a prominent part in town, county and State affairs from 1638 when he acted as interpreter at Saybrook, until near the close of his life. His name is connected with the leading measures of the Colony and with almost every Indian transaction on record. In 1670, Uncas, the Mohegan sachem, went from Mohegan to Pawcatuck for Mr. STANTON to write hiswill, taking with him a train of his noblest warriors to witness the dame, giving to the occasion all the pomp and pageantry of savage royalty. Mr. STANTON died December 2, 1677, aged sixty-eight years. His will was probated in June, 1678. His widow survived him about eleven years, making her home with her daughter, Mrs. Dorothy Noyes, at Anguilla in Stonington, Connecticut. He married Anna, daughter of THOMAS and DOROTHY (BIRD) LORD. It is uncertain whether it was this THOMAS LORD or his son, who was Dr. Thomas Lord, to whom the first medical license in New England was granted. ~~I think the son was too young.~~

THOMAS STANTON b. 1609, Englan.
d. Dec. 2, 1677, Stonington, Conn.
m. 1637, prob. at Hartford, Conn., Anna Lord, b. abt. 1631; d. abt. 1683. Daughter of Thomas and Dorothy (Bird) Lord.

Children of Thomas and ~~Dorothy~~ Anna (Lord) Stanton:

1.	Thomas	b. 1638.	Hartford.	m. Sarah Denison, 1658.
2.	John	b. 1641.	"	m. Hannah Thompson.
3.	Mary	b. 1643.	"	m. Samuel Rogers, 1663.
X. 4.	HANNAH	b. 1644.	"	m. NEHEMIAH PALMER, 1663.
5.	Joseph	b. 1646.	"	m. 1. Hannah Mead. m. 3. Hannah Lord.
6.	Daniel	b. 1648.	"	lived in Barbadoes. d. 1687.
7.	Dorothy	b. 1651.		m. Rev. James Noyes.
8.	Robert	b. 1653.	Pequot	m. Joanna Gardiner, 1677.
9.	Sarah	b. 1655.	"	m. 1. Thomas Prentice. m. 3. William Denison.
10.	Samuel	b. 1657.	"	m. Borodell Denison, 1680.

HANNAH STANTON (Thomas).
b. 1644, Hartford, Conn.
d. Oct. 17, 1737, Stonington, Conn.
m. Nov. 20, 1663, in Stonington, to NEHEMIAH PALMER, b. Nov. 3, 1637; d. Feb. 11, 1717. Son of Walter and Rebecca (Short) Palmer.

For Children of Hannah Stanton and Nehemiah Palmer
See PALMER Family.

In Wequetequock, the ancient burying ground in Stonington, Connecticut, is a monument to WILLIAM CHESEBROUGH, Thomas Minor, WALTER PALMER and THOMAS STANTON, the four pioneer settlers of Stonington, all of whom are buried there. The following inscription is on the monument to THOMAS STANTON:

THOMAS STANTON.

INTERPRETER GENERAL FOR THE

NEW ENGLAND COLONIES. DIED

DEC 3, 1677, AGED 63 YEARS

HE CAME FROM ENGLAND IN 1635

WAS OF BOSTON IN 1636. HARTFORD

1637, AND STONINGTON IN 1650.

WAS MARSHALL OF THE COLONY,

COUNTY COMMISSIONER, MEMBER

OF THE GENERAL COURT AND ONE

OF THE FOUNDERS OF THE FIRST

CHURCH IN STONINGTON. A MAN

OF WIDESPREAD AND LASTING

IMPORTANCE TO THE COLONIES

AND IDENTIFIED WITH NEARLY

EVERY TRANSACTION BETWEEN

THE NATIVES AND COLONISTS

UP TO THE YEAR OF HIS DEATH.

References: The Street Genealogy, By Henry A. Street and Mrs. Mary A. Street.
History of Taunton.

The first one of Rev. Nicholas Street's ancestors whom we know about is Richard Street of Stogumber, Somersetshire, England, a clothier. His will, dated 10 September, 1591, a "condecon" added March 28, 1593; proved 30 Sept., 1592. Will Registered Arch. Taunton.

His children were:

1. Michael, called "the Younger", of Stogumber. d. 1597.
2. Robert, living 1591.
3. Thomas " "
4. John " "

X.5. NICHOLAS, probably identical with Nicholas Street, Sen., gent., of Bridgewater, County Somerset; his name occurs in the Calendar of Taunton Manor, 1593; will dated 5 November, 1606; proved May 3, 1610. P. C. C., Wingfield, 45. He married MARY ..... She was living 1609.

Issue of Nicholas Street, Sen., and Mary (.....).

X. 1. NICHOLAS, Jr., m. 1. SUSANNA GILBERD, or GILBERT.
m. 2. Mary .....
2. Mary bapt. Mar. 22, 1578, Taunton, England.
m. Jan. 17, 1602, at Bridgewater, Eng., John Gilbert who may have been a brother of SUSANNA GILBERD who married NICHOLAS, brother of Mary.
3. Thomas bapt. Mar. 28, 1593, Taunton, Eng.
4. Jane " June 22, 1583, " "
buried Aug. 29, 1585.

The above NICHOLAS STREET, Jr., of Bridgewater, County Somerset, England; will dated Nov., 1616. Proved Feb. 13, 1617; P. C. C. Weldon, 10. Married first, at Bridgewater, Jan. 16, 1602, SUSANNA GILBERD; she was buried Feb. 22, 1603. He married second, Mary ..... Her will dated July 16, 1625; proved Feb. 6, 1626. P. C. C. Hele, 20.

Issue of Nicholas and Susanna (Gilberd) Street:

X. 1. Rev. NICHOLAS STREET, bapt. Jan. 29, 1603.

Issue of Nicholas and Mary (.....) Street:

2. Edward b. May 1, 1607. d. 1616.
3. John
4. Matthew

5. William
6. Francis (Was he Francis Street of Taunton, Mass, 1640?)
7. Mary b. 1614. d. 1615.
8. Philip b. 1616. d. 1616.

REV. NICHOLAS STREET, the Immigrant.
bpt. Jan. 29, 1603, Bridgewater, England.
d. Apr. 22, 1674, New Haven, Conn.
m. 1st .....
m. 2nd, Mrs. Mary Newman, widow of Governor Francis Newman who died Nov. 18, 1660. She married 3d, Governor Leete, and died Dec. 13, 1683.

Rev. NICHOLAS STREET, the first of the name to come to this country, was born at Bridgewater, England, and was baptised there Jan. 29, 1603; son of NICHOLAS and and SUSANNA (GILBERD) STREET. His mother died when he was only about a month old and his father died when he was thirteen. As the "eldest son" his father left him "myne antient estate of Rowberton near Taunton, and also "my lease of Huntesbell in the Marsh". The estate of Rowbarton belonged to the Manor of Canon Street Priory of Taunton.

The matriculation papers of Oxford University show that "STREET, NICHOLAS, of Somerset, gent., entered college 2 Nov., 1631, at the age of 18". He was first at Broadgate Hall, later Pembroke Coll., which is explained by the fact that Broadgate Hall was expanded in 1624 into Pembroke Coll.

He received the degree of B. A. at Oxford, Feb. 21, 1624-5. (Another Nicholas Street, perhaps his father, was matriculated at Lincoln Coll., Oxford, 1594).

He was son of a gentleman, or one whose right to the name has been established by pedigree and allowed by the Crown. He lived in an old and once royal city (Taunton), with its castle built in the eighth century, and ancient churches and priories, while beyond the city were the beautiful meadows of the Deane or valley, shut in north and south by the high Quantox and Blackdown hills, certain peaks of these hills taking in the range of view of several entire counties.

This boy was born in stirring times. The Puritan element had grown stronger and bolder. James Stuart had ascended the throne, and Puritanism, scarcely tolerated under Queen Elizabeth, was to be stamped and harried out of England. Only the year before NICHOLAS entered College, the Mayflower had brought her colonists to Plymouth, followed later on by some from his

own county, and to this colony his eyes and finally his steps were turned - the date not certainly known - between 1630 and 1638.

The reason the old country records are silent about the exodus of STREET and his party, is probably due to their Puritan views, and so of course, in the eye of the government and the Established Church, "religious Outlaws", unworthy of having the honor of being named.

Whom he first married is not known. The unfortunate burning of the Taunton, Mass., town records in 1838, shrouds much of his early history from view.

He first comes to our view as colleague of Mr. Hooke, at Taunton, Mass. Lechford (Plain Dealing, p. 96) says that Master Hooke received ordination at Taunton, 1637-8, from the hands of one Master Bishop, a schoolmaster, and one Parker, a husbandman, and then Master Hooke joined (with Bishop and Parker) in ordaining Master STREET, the teacher of the church. Inasmuch as Hooke had already been ordained in England, and STREET received the same rite as Hooke, it is probable he, too, had been, and that the so-called "ordination" scene in Taunton was rather an installation of these men over that particular church. Their joint work continued seven years, when Mr. Hooke was called to New Haven as colleague with Mr. Davenport. Mr. STREET continued as sole pastor fifteen years. He must have been a man of some pulpit power as well as administrative ability, to have stayed there so long. The place is pointed out where he preached, and directly opposite, his home; while a bridge nearby crossing Mill River, had for generations been called Street's Bridge.

Mr. Street followed Mr. Hooke to New Haven where he took the latter's place as colleague of Rev. John Davenport, Sept. 26, 1659. Mr. Davenport was called to Boston, 1667, and Mr. Street had sole charge of the first church till his own death, April 22, 1674, when for eleven years there was no settled pastor.

Where or when his first wife died is unknown, but he married second, Mrs. Mary Newman, widow of Governor Francis Newman of New Haven. After Mr. Street's death she became the third wife of Governor Leete, whom she survived, and died Dec. 13, 1683.

Mr. STREET lived in Taunton on what is now College street, on the spot where the College Street Church now stands. The house of worship stood on the green where now is the liberty pole.

A grave, dignified, earnest, wise and holy man, who kept the mark of his gentle birth in all his pioneer life in the wilderness, who shrank from no respondibility, who rose to every occasion, and has left, if not his history in words, yet his memory as a sweet savor to all who come after him.

Issue of Rev. Nicholas and .....(.....) Street:

1. Samuel b. 1635; d. 1717 aged 83. m. Anna Miles.
X. 2. SUSANNA b..... d. .... m. GEORGE MACEY.
3. Sarah b..... d. ..... m. James Heaton.
4. Abiah b. .... d. ..... m. Daniel Sherman.
5. Hannah b. .....d. ..... m. Henry Andrews, abt. 1653.

SUSANNA STREET (Rev. Nicholas).
b.
d.
m. GEORGE MACEY.

For Issue of Susanna Street and George Macey
See MACEY Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.

PHILIP TABER b. abt. 1605.
d. " 1672, Tiverton R. I.
m. ..... 1. LYDIA MASTERS, daughter of John and Jane (.....)Masters, of Cambridge, Mass.
m. 2. .....
m. 3. .....

PHILIP TABER was at Watertown, Mass., Portsmouth, and Providence, Rhode Island.

1634, Apr. 1. PHILIP TABER promised 20 feet of 4-inch plank towards the sea front. He bound himself in 40 shillings to appear to give testimony against a person for selling commodities contrary to law. On May 14, was made a freeman.
1639, Mar. 5. At Yarmouth. Was appointed on a committee to make equal division of the planting land in the first allottment.
Dec. 21, JOHN MASTERS of Cambridge, Mass., died and in his will mentions daughter Lydia Taber.
1639-40. Deputy.
1640, Nov. 8. His son John baptised at Barnstable, and six years later (Feb., 1646), his children Joseph, Philip and Thomas were baptised.
1651, Mar. In New London, Connecticut. He came here at this time from Martha's Vineyard where he had been for quite a period.
1656. In Portsmouth. Freeman.
1660-61-63. ~~Commissioner~~. Commissioner.
1663. Was on a committee in relation to raising money to be paid John Clarke by the Colony for his services as Agent to England.
1664, June 31. Calling himself of Newport, he sold a certain house in Portsmouth, now or lately in occupation of Alexander Baloom.
1665, Apr. 20, Sold his house and lot in Portsmouth to Anthony Shaw of same town for £40 and 300 good boards.
1669, June 10. In Providence. Aged 65, testifies that being in his own house he heard a noise of halloaing, etc., and went down to the river which runneth by his house and saw William Wickenden, who told him there was a child drowned, and arriving at the river side saw a lad lie dead in the bottom of the river, who William Wickenden took out, andWickenden's wife came down, and taking an apron off the widow Ballou who came down and stood a pretty way off the child, laid the apron on the lad, etc.; and on Taber's asking whose lad it was, Wickenden made answer, it was the widow Ballou's lad. Testimony was also given by Jane Taber aged 64.

1672, Feb. 24. His testimony against William Harris of Providence was read before the Assembly. By one account he settled finally at Tiverton where he died.

Issue of Philip and Lydia (Masters) Taber:

1. John b. 1640. d. young.
X. 2. LYDIA b. d. 1718. m. PARDON TILLINGHAST.
3. Joseph b. d.
4. Philip b. d. 1693; m. Mary .....
5. Thomas b. d. 1730; m. 1. Esther Cook.
m. 2. Mary Thompson.

LYDIA TABER (Philip).
b.
d. 1718.
m. Apr. 16, 1664, PARDON TILLINGHAST, b. 1622, and died Jan. 29, 1718, aged 96. Son of Pardon Tillinghast, second, of Alfriston, England.

For Issue of Lydia Taber and Pardon Tillinghast
See TILLINGHAST Family.

Reference: History of Town of Stonington, Conn.
By Richard Anson Wheeler.

JOHN THOMPSON, Gent., in the year 1626, was living at "Little Preston", in the Parish of Preston Copes, Northamptonshire, England, with his wife ALICE and children. On the 6th dau of November, 1626, JOHN THOMPSON made his will signing his name in that form; both forms of spelling, with and without the "H" are, however, used indiscriminately in the body of the will, and on the parish register. When the 11th of April, 1627, came around JOHN THOMPSON was dead, and on that date his will was probated in the prerogative Court of Canterbury. ALICE was probably the second wife of JOHN THPMPSON. The son Thomas, who is mentioned in the will, was doubtless a child of the first wife and the eldest son by reason of a better inheritance than the others received. Thomas Jr., probably remained in England. It is not known what date the widow with her children came to America; but previous to 1640 she was living at Roxbury, Mass. Probably it was there that the daughter Mary was married to Rev. Richard Bliman of Gloucester, Mass.

The THOMPSON family in their English home held a high position, their social status being next to that of the county families. Mistress Alice must have been a lady of character and refinement. Her success in bringing her children through all their troubles and so well preparing them for the duties of life which they assumed, testifies to this. She married second, Robert Park.

Issue of John and Alice (.....) Thompson:
All born in England.

1. Mary b. Nov. 14, 1619. m. Rev. Richard Binman.
2. Dorothy b. July 2, 1621 d. 1631.
X. 3. BRIDGET b. Sept 11, 1622. m. GEORGE DENISON.
4. Dorothy b. July 8, 1624. m. Thomas Park.
5. Nathaniel b. Oct. 15, 1625.
6. Martha b. Dec. 7, 1626.

BRIDGET THOMPSON (John).
b. Sept 11, 1622, England.
d.
m. ..... 1640, GEORGE DENISON.

For Issuco of Bridget Thompson and George Denison,
See DENISON Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.

HENRY TIBBITS b.
d. 1713.
m. Dec. 1661, SARAH STANTON, day of Robert and Avis (.....) Stanton. She was born abt. 1643. Died after 1708.

In Kingston, R. I.
1663, July 3. HENRY TIBBITS and others of Narragansett desired to be under protection of Connectivut.
1665, May 13. He and others petitioned the Assembly of Rhode Island for accommodations of land, etc., in Kings Province.
1670. Constable. He was appointed by Connecticut, and the inhabitants were desired to yield obedidience to Connecticut rulers.
1671, May 30. Took oath of allegiance to Rhode Island.
1672, he with five others, took a tract of land of Awashuett, Chief Sachem of Quohassett in Narragansett, (the two brothers and three sons of the Sachem joining in the deed).
1677, May 3. He and others having been imprisoned by Connecticut authorities, the Rhode Island Assembly sent a letter of this date complaining thereof and asserting that if they persisted in "disturbing the inhabitants with your illegal and forcible intrusions, we shall be necessitated without further delay, to represent the state of the differences between us unto His Sacred Majesty, in whose determination we shall acquiesce, and to whose royal command we shall yield obedience", etc.
1678, June 12. Constable; receiving his appointment this time from Rhode Island authorities.
1679, July 29. He and forty-one others of Narragansett signed a petition to the King praying that he "would put an end to these differences about the government thereof, which hath been so fatal to the prosperity of the place; animosities still arising in People's minds as they stand affected to this or that government.
1687. Taxed 8s. 4d.
1687-88. On the Grand Jury.
1688. He and Daniel Vernon were empowered to take care that a certain highway in Kings Town be forthwith laid open for the use and benefit of the inhabitants.
1690. Conservator of the Peace.
1702. Gave 6s. toward building a Quaker meeting house at Mashapaug. Also bought 150 acres in Coweset for £80.
1703. Was chosen with others to lay out highways.
1705. Deputy.
1710. Deeded son John of East Greenwich 90 acres there.

1708, Will dated. Proved July 13, 1713. Executors, wife Sarah and son George. To wife, half of certain land while a widow, as also half of orchard and housing. To son George and heirs male, the other half, and at wife's death, he to have her part. To son John, land in East Greenwich where he lives. To eldest daughter, Mary Greene, widow of Edward Greene of Aquidneset, £20, 4s. To daughter Sarah, wife of William Hall, £ 30. 4s. To daughter Martha Stanton, wife of Benjamin, £.20. To grandsons equally (except sons of Edward Greene, they being provided for) certain land bought of Indians. To three grandsons, Thomas, Henry and William, sons of HENRY, deceased, daughter-in-law REBECCA TIBBITS, widow of HENRY, and granddaughters Rebecca, Avis, and Dinah, daughters of son HENRY, each £5. To granddaughter Anna Fones, daughter of Samuel Fones, £10. To grandson William Tanner, land purchased of Thomas Stanton of Stonington, and five loads of hay. Son George to take care of his mother, etc. Inventory, £64. 11s.

Issue of Henry and Sarah (Stanton) Tibbits:

X. 1. HENRY d. Dec. 1703; m. REBECCA MEDBURY.
2. Ann d. 1703; m. Samuel Fones.
3. George d. 1746. m. 1. Mary .....
m. 2. Alice Sherman.
m. 3. Sarah Bliven.
4. John d. 1705; m. Elizabeth Hall.
5. Mary ..... m. Edward Greene.
6. Sarah ..... m. William Hall.
7. Martha d. 1752; m. Benjamin Stanton.
8. m. William Tanner.

HENRY TIBBITS (Henry).
b.
d. Dec. 27, 1703.
m. ..... REBECCA MEDBURY, who died June 10, 1752.

1696, HENRY TIBBITS was a freeman.
1700. Fined 25s. for taking part in the rescue of a prisoner from a Deputy Sheriff.
1703. Administration to widow REBECCA.
1738, date of will of widow REBECCA of Warwick.
1752, Aug. 10. Will proved. Executor, son William. To grandson Thomas, son of Thomas, deceased, my mansion house and land where I dwell, housing, orchards, fencing, etc., with liberty for my two sons, Henry and William, to pass and repass through land. To daughters Avis Rice and REBECCA GREEENE, £10. each. To grandson Thomas, a right in a small lot at Apponaug, and a bed. To three

daughters Avis Rice, REBECCA GREENE, and Dinah Tibbits, rest of estate equally, and daughter Dinah to live in house while single. To son Henry 5s. To son William 30s., both having had by deed. Inventory £530. 1s.

Issue of Henry and Rebecca (Medbury) Tibbits:

1. Thomas
2. Henry
3. William
X. 4. REBECCA b. 1694; m. FONES GREENE.
5. Avis ..... m. .....Rice.
6. Dinah

REBECCA TIBBITS (Henry, Henry).
b. ..... 1694.
d. Feb. 18, 1765, in her 71st year.
m. Feb. 29, 1712, FONES GREENE, b. Mar. 23, 1689; d. July 29, 1758, aged 69. Son of Capt. James and Mary (Fones) Greene.

For Issue of Rebecca Tibbits and Fones Greene
See GREENE Family.

Reference: A Little Journey to the Home of Elder Pardon Tillinghast.
By John Avery Tillinghast and Frederick Wheeler Tillinghast.

Little is known of the early history of Elder PARDON TILLINGHAST. Tradition says he was a freeholder and started life as a store keeper in his home at Seven Cliffs, Beechy Head, County Sussex, (now known as Eastbourne), on the southeast coast of England. From his subsequent history it is safe to assume that of all the Roundheads in England, his was among the very roundest. Non-conformist, heart and soul, tradition has it that on the outbreak of the civil war he joined the Army of Cromwell, in which case he may have taken part in the battles of Edgehill and Marston Moor.

At any rate, whether subject to persecution because living in that part of England still loyal to the King, or despairing of any peaceful solution of the controversy in which the country was plunged, he finally, at the age of about twenty-three, left his home and friends to seek a new home in the wilderness of America where he would be free to think what he liked, and to say what he thought.

Seven years before PARDON TILLINGHAST came to this decision, Roger Williams had been driven out of Massachusetts on account of his so-called "dangerous doctrine" that every man had a right to worship God according to the dictates of his own conscience, and had founded a plantation at the head of Narragansett Bay which he called Providence "in grateful remembrance of God's providence to me in my distress". Acquiring from the Indian Chiefs the land upon which the city is built, it was his intention to make the colony a place where persons who were harassed elsewhere for their religions beliefs, could find a home and be free from persecution. A colony composed of such persons must have appealed to young TILLINGHAST, who accordingly joined hands with them soon after landing in America in 1643 or thereabouts, and he continued here with a brief intermission,for over 75 years,, until his death.

Shortly after coming here, he, with other young men, signed a document accepting a free grant of twenty-five acres of land apiece, and agreed to be governed by the will of the majority, a circumstance not lacking in elements of surprise, considering the temper of these gentry. His name is the second one signed to this agreement, and is the first mention in writing in this country of the name TILLINGHAST.

Soon afterwards, a portion of the land conveyed to Roger Williams by the Indian Chiefs was, by common consent, divided into about fifty narrow lots called "House Lots". These lots ran east and west and were

separated by stone walls. All the Home lot proprietors built their houses back from the Town Street so as to give each house a strip of green sward around it. An orchard was generally in the rear of the house, and narrow lanes between the lots allowing passage for the cattle going back on the hill for for pasture. All the houses were a story and a half in height, with a large chimney at one end. Generally the house had but one room below and a chamber in the half story or attic, reached by a ladder. At the rear of the houses each proprietor laid out a separate graveyard for the use of his family and his descendants. There he was buried, and the TILLINGHAST burial plot is still preserved and is an historical landmark to all those interested in the early history of Providence.

The early records of the Town of Providence show that business rather than agriculture appealed to him, since one of the first public records of the affairs of the early town sets forth the fact that he was allowed ten shillings for the use of his boat.

1679, he was granted twenty square feet for building a store house, with privilege of a wharf over and against his dwelling house. This was the first wharf built in the Town of Providence. The public records show that, with his business enterprises, his political and pastoral duties, he must have led a very active life. He was a representative from Providence to the Colonial Assembly for six years. He was a member of the Town Council, nineteen years. And was Town Treasurer, four years.

The First Baptist Church had been founded by Roger Williams immediately upon his coming here in 1636. The members at first met in a grove unless the weather was wet, when they assembled in private houses. For over sixty years the church had no meeting house of its own, although no fewer than 3,000 people scattered over Providence in the year 1700, mostly Baptists and Quakers.

About this time, probably since 1688, the minister of the church was PARDON TILLINGHAST, he being the sixth successor to Roger Williams, who had departed from the church shortly after his connection with it. In the year 1700, the pastor showed his affection for the church by building its first house of worship in America on a lot owned by himself. According to tradition it was a rude affair, in the shape of a hay cap with a fireplace in the middle, the smoke escaping through a hole in the roof. At first the pastors received little for their services, and that little was received through voluntary con-

tributions. Some of the Elders even doubted their right to receive anything. A letter still in existence from Governor Jenckes states: "Elder TILLINGHAST thought that it was the duty of the church to contribute towards the maintenance of the elders who labored in the word and doctrine of Christ; and although for his part he would take nothing, yet it remained the church's duty to be performed to such as m might succeed him".

PARDON TILLINGHAST had a good name - Roger Williams speaks of him as being a "leading man among the people called Baptists at Providence". To know that Roger Williams was his warm friend and fellow laborer in the cause of humanity and religion, is to know that he was a man of positive convictions and of that rigid mould of character which marked him as one of the leaders of his time.

Pardon Tillinghast I. of Alfriston, Sussex, England.

Pardon Tillinghast II. of Alfriston, Sussex, England.

PARDON TILLINGHAST III. (Elder Pardon).
b. ..... 1623, Severn Cliffs, Sussex, near Beachy Head, England.
d. Jan. 29, 1718, aged 96 years, Providence.
1st. m. .... BUtterworth.
2nd m. Apr. 16, 1664. Lydia Tabor. She died 1718. Daughter of Philip Tabor I., and Lydia Mestair or Masters. Lydia Masters was daughter of John Masters of Cambridge, Mass. Philip Tabor was also of Severn Cliffs, Sussex, England; later of Tiverton and Dartmouth, R. I.

Issue of Pardon and .....(Butterworth) Tillinghast:

1. Sarah b. ..... 1654. d. young.
2. John b. Sept 1657; m. Isabel Sayles.
3. Mary b. .... 1661; m. Benjamin Carpenter.

Issue of Pardon and Lydia (Tabor) Tillinghast:

4. Lydia b. Jan. 18, 1666; m. John Audley.
5. Pardon b. Feb. 16, 1668; m. ..... Keech.
6. Philip b. Oct. 1669; m. Martha Holmes.
7. Benjamin b. Feb. 3, 1672; m. Sarah Rhodes.
X. 8. ABIGAIL b. Mar. .. 1674; m. NICHOLAS SHELDON.
9. Joseph b. Aug. 11, 1677; m. Freelove Stafford.
10. Mercy b. ... .. 1680; m. Nicholas Power.
11. Hannah b. ... .; m. John Hale.
12. Elizabeth b. ... .; m. Philip Tabor, cousin.

ABIGAIL TILLINGHAST (Pardon).
b. Mar. 1674. Providence, R. I.
d. 1744.
m. .... NICHOLAS SHELDON who died Nov. 23, 1747. Son of John and Joan (Vincent) Sheldon.

Foe Issue of Abigail Tillinghast and Nicholas Sheldon
See TILLINGHAS SHELDON Family.

References: American Ancestry, Vol. IV, pp. 193 and 234.

THOMAS TUPPER, Sr., came to America about 1630-35.
b. Jan. 28, 1578, Sandwich, England.
d. Mar. 28, 1676, Sandwich, Mass., aged 98 years, 2 mos.
m. ANN ..... who died June 4, 1676, aged abt. 90 yrs. (b. 1586).

1637, THOMAS TUPPER was one of the ten founders of Sandwich, Mass., He bore the title of Captain.
Founded a church near Herring River.
Was a member of Council of War. Selectman.
Deputy for nineteen years.
Gave his attention to instruction of the Indians.
Was in favor with the government, and when in difficulty was sustained by court influence. Of large influence in all public affairs. The original TUPPER mansion is still to be seen at Sandwich. He was a descendant of Robert of Sandwich, England, - probably a grandson - who in 1523 fled with his brothers, Henry and William, from Hesse Casel, upper Saxony, in consequence of persecution by Charles V., obstinate, as obstinate Lutherans, and lost all. They were descended from Von Toppher, who, in 1260, was so called as lord or chieftain of several clans of nearly the same name.
THOMAS TUPPER had a son, THOMAS TUPPER, Junior.

THOMAS TUPPER (Thomas).
b. Jan. 16, 1638, Sandwich, Mass.
d. Mar. 1706. " "
m. Dec. 27, 1661, MARTHA MAYHEW, dau of Thomas Mayhew, Governor of Martha's Vineyard. They were married at Sandwich.

THOMAS TUCKER, Jr., was active in public affairs.
Was a member of Council of War.
Missionary to the Indians.
1679, was on committee to hold select court.
Was Town Clerk, Deputy, and Representative.
Was a large Land holder. A man of ability.

Issue of Thomas and Martha (Mayhew) Tupper:
All born at Sandwich.

1. Martha b. Oct. 13, 1662; d. 1680.
2. Thomas b. Aug. 11, 1664; m. Mary .....
3. Israel b. Sept 22, 1666; m. Elizabeth Bacon, 1704.
4. Elisha b. Mar. 17, 1668.
5. Jane b. ..... buried Apr. 28, 1672.
X. 6. ICHABID b. Apr. 11, 1673; m. 1. .....
m. 2. Hannah (Hatch) Turner-Tinkham.

7. Eldad b. May 31, 1675; m. Martha Wheaton, 1701-2.
8. Medad b. Sep. 23, 1677. 98
9. Ann b. Dec. 14, 1679; m. Benjamin Gibbs, 168~~8~~9, Sandwich.
10. Eliakim b. Dec. 29, 1681; m. Joanna Gibbs.
11. Bethiah b. Apr. 25, 1685.

ICHABOD TUPPER (Thomas, Thomas).
b. Apr. 11, 1673, Sandwich, Mass.
d. 1748, Middleborough, Mass.
1st. m. ....
2nd. m. Dec. 23, 1729, at Middleborough, Mrs. Hannah (Hatch) Turner-Tinkham. She had children by her first two husbands, only.

Captain ICHABOD TUPPER is said to have been a sea captain. His will dated Nov. 21, 1748; proved Dec. 5, 1748, mentions son Thomas, grandson Jabez, and "my beloved daughters" to whom he leaves personalty. Witnesses were Nathan Bassett, Moses Sturtevant, Jr., and Martha Morton.

Payments were made to Daniel Greenough, Dr. Lunt, Joseph Allen, William Cushman, Sylvanus Gibbs and Samuel Thatcher.

(The names of the children of Ichabod Tupper were sent me from the files of Mr. McIlwenen's collection.) McIlvenen's

Issue of Ichabod and .....(,,,,,,,,,,,,) Tupper:

1. Anne b. Mar. 6, 1712-13.
2. Thomas b. Dec. 20, 1714; m. Rebecca Bumpas, 1735.
3. Mary b. Jan. 7, 1716-17.
4. Martha b. Dec. 7, 1719.
5. Mehitable b. Dec. 31, 1721; m. Joseph Bumpas, 1741.
X. 6. JEDIDAH b. Aug. 21, 1725; m. BENJAMIN WARREN, 1741.

JEDIDAH TUPPER (Ichabod, Thomas, Thomas).
b. Aug. 21, 1725, Middleborough, Mass. (?)
d. Oct. 20, 1807, "
m. Dec. 31, 1741, at Middleborough, Mass., BENJAMIN WARREN (Samuel, Richard, Nathaniel, Richard, Of the Mayflower). He was born June 30, 1720. Died Jan. 11, 1802.

For Issue of Jedidah Tupper and Benjamin Warren
See WARREN Family.

Reference: History of Milton, Mass.
Edited by A. K. Teele.

ROBERT VOSE b. abt. 1599, Lancaster county, England.
d. Oct. 16, 1683. Milton, Mass., aged 84.
m. ..... JANE .....
JANE, wife of ROBERT VOSE, died "sum time in October", 1675.

July, 1654, ROBERT VOSE purchased of the heirs of the "Worshipful John Glover", 174 acres of land on the easterly and southerly side of "Robert Badcock's River"; running easterly along the present line of Ruggles Lane and School street to Churchill's ~~Lane~~, Lane, and beyond; stretching southerly and westerly as far as Brook road, White street, and the wall east of the house of Charles Breck, and thence to Pleasant street. Over this territory in subsequent years the descendants of ROBERT VOSE were scattered along Canton Avenue, in the vicinity of School street, on William Vose's lane (now Churchill's lane), on Gun Hill and Pleasant streets. A portion of this land, still occupied by descendants, has remained in the family for nearly two and a half centuries. The purchase also embraced a tract on the south slope of Brush hill, now in possession of the descendants of Thomas, son of ROBERT, who inherited it from their ancestors.

When ROBERT VOSE came to Dorchester he had three s sons, EDWARD, Thomas and Henry, and two daughters -- Elizabeth and Martha.

ROBERT VOSE was a man of influence and note among the early inhabitants of Milton. He lived in the old Glover house. He was one of the three petitioners for the incorporation of Milton. By an indenture drawn June 13, 1663, and executed May 18, 1664, he conveyed to the town, through a board of eighteen men, probably embracing every church member or freeman of the town, eight acres of land for church purposes, situated on or near VOSE'S lane and Center street, now occupied in part by the house of Mrs. Blanchard.

On this lot a ministerial house was erected in 1663, and the second meeting house in 1671, during the ministry of Rev. Mr. Mighill. ROBERT VOSE was active and zealous in the effort to abtain a meeting house and to secure the settlement of a permanent ministry.

Thatcher says: Sept. 24, 1680, old goodman VOSE gave me a barrel of cider and some honey.

ROBERT VOSE lived here through a long life, respected and honored by his fellow citizens, and came to his grave "in a full age, like as a shock of corn cometh in in his season".

Issue of Robert and JANE (.....) Vose:

X. 1.	EDWARD	b. 1636, Eng.	m.	ABIGAIL .....
2.	Thomas	b. 1641, "	d.	Apr. 3, 1708, aged 67.
3.	Henry	b.	d.	
4.	Elizabeth	b. 1639 "	m.	Thomas Smith.
5.	Martha	b.	m.	1. Lt. John Sharp, killed by Indians.
			m.	2. .....Buckminster.

EDWARD VOSE (Robert).
b. abt. 1636, England.
d. Jan. 29, 1716, Milton, Mass., aged 80 years.
m. ..... ABIGAIL .....
ABIGAIL died May 18, 1712.

Issue of Edward and Abigail (.....) Vose:

1.	Robert	b. Nov. 24, 1666; d. 1668.	
2.	Jane	b. Nov. 21, 1668.	
3.	Abigail	b. July 27, 1670.	
4.	Nathaniel	b. Nov. 17, 1672.	m. Mary Belcher.
5.	William	b. Nov. 9, 1674.	m. Mary Babcock.
6.	John	b. Nov. 20, 1676.	m. Sarah Clapp.
7.	Elizabeth	b. Sept. 2, 1678.	
8.	Martha	b. Aug. 27, 1680.	
9.	Mary	b. Feb. 17, 1682.	
10.	SARAH	b. Aug. 30, 1684.	m. JAMES BABCOCK of Stonington, Conn.

SARAH VOSE (Edward, Robert).
b. Aug. 30, 1684, Milton, Mass.
d. Dec. 25, 1758, Stonington, Conn.
m. June 12, 1706, at Milton, Mass., JAMES BABCOCK, of Stonington, Conn.

For Issue of Sarah Vose and James Babcock,
See BABCOCK Family.

References: Richard Warren of the Mayflower. 1901.
By Mrs. Washington A. Roebling.
(Emily W. Roebling).
Vital Records: Plymouth, Middleboro' etc.

RICHARD WARREN, the Pilgrim Father, landed at Plymouth December 30, 1620. He was not of the Leyden Company but joined the Pilgrims from London, and was the twelfth signer of the Compact framed in the ca cabin of the Mayflower while in Cape Cod harbor. He was one of the third exploring party which was surprised by Indians, December 18, 1620. Technically speaking, he was one of the first to land at Plymouth.

Under the land division of 1623, RICHARD WARREN'S apportionment as one of the "Mayflower" passengers, fell in the north side of the town. He was one of the nineteen signers of the Compact who survived the first winter.

A contemporaneous authority described him as "grave RICHARD WARREN", ... "a man of integrity, justice and uprightness, of piety and serious religion", and as "a useful instrument during the short time he lived, bearing a deep share in the difficulties and troubles of the plantation". He died 1628, at Wellingsby or Hobshole. He married in England, ELIZABETH ... . (not Elizabeth Jouatt Marsh as often cited. The dates are too far asunder), who followed him to Plymouth in the "Ann" in 1623, accompanied by her daughters. Mrs. WARREN was rated in Plymouth tax list of 1632-3, and was one of the first purchasers of Dartmouth. A study of the early Plymouth records to the conclusion that she was a woman of force and social position in the community, and she is there usually spoken of as "Mistress" Elizabeth Warren, a designation by no means common. And she is one of the rare instances of continued widowhood in the early colony.

RICHARD WARREN of the "Mayflower".
b.
d. 1628, Plymouth Colony.
m. prob. abt. 1610, in England, to ELIZABETH .....
She was born abt. 1583; d. Oct. 2, 1673, at Plymouth, aged above 90 yrs.

Issue of Richard and Elizabeth (.....) Warren:

1. Mary b. Eng. abt. ; m. Robert Bartlett, 1628.
2. Ann b. " " 1612; m. Thomas Little, Plymouth.
3. Sarah b. " " m. John Cook, 1634, eldest son of Francis Cook of the "Mayflower".

4. Elizabeth b. Eng. abt. m. Richard Church, 1635.
5. Abigail b. " " m. Anthony Snow, 1639.
X. 6. NATHANIEL b. N. E. 1624; m. SARAH WALKER, 1645.
7. Joseph b. " " 1627; m. Priscilla Faunce.

NATHANIEL WARREN (Richard).
b. ... .. 1624, Plymouth.
d. ... .. 1667, "
m. Nov. 19, 1645 " SARAH WALKER who died in Plymouth Nov. 24, 1700. She was the granddaughter of Jane Collier, wife of William Collier of Duxbury. (Vol. 2, p. 64, MAYFLOWER DESCENDANT).

The home of NATHANIEL WARREN was on EEL River. He also had land in the vicinity of what is now Summer Street, Plymouth. He was owner of land at Middleborough, (Namasket). 1643 he was a member of Plymouth militia; in 1654, Surveyor of Highways; 1667, Selectman; and 1657-8, 1660, 1663-4-5, was Representative to the General Court of Plymouth. His will was dated June 29, 1667. Codicil dated July 16, 1667.

Issue of Nathaniel and Sarah (Walker) Warren:

X. 1. RICHARD b. 1646; m. SARAH .....
2. Jabez b. 1647; drowned at sea, Apr. 17, 1701.
3. Sarah b. 1649; m. John Blackwell of Sandwich.
4. Hope b. 1651; mentioned as "lame" in father's will.
5. Jane b. 1652; m. Benjamin Lombard.
6. Elizabeth b. 1654; m. William Green of Plymouth.
7. Alice b. 1656; m. Thomas Gibbs of Sandwich.
8. Mercy b. 1657; m. Lieut. Jonathan Delano, from whom President Franklin Delano Roosevelt is descended.
9. Mary b. 1660.
10. Nathaniel b. 1662; m. Phoebe Murdock.
11. John b. 1663; died young.
12. James b. 1665; m. Sarah Doty.

RICHARD WARREN (Nathaniel, Richard).
b. 1646. Plymouth.
d. Jan. 23, 1696-7. Middleborough, Mass.
m. abt. 1678, SARAH .....

Sometime after the close of King Philip's War, RICHARD WARREN removed with his family from Plymouth to Namasket, or the "Middleborough Purchase" - the favorite summer residence of the principal Indian Chiefs of New England - to occupy the lands which had been granted to his father, and which were described as "5th Lot, bounded with a white oak marked standing in a plain". He married SARAH ..... to

whom was granted the administration of his estate, 18 March, 1696-7.

Issue of Richard and Sarah (.....) Warren:

1. James b. 1679; d. 1709.
X. 2. SAMUEL b. 1682; m. ELEANOR BILLINGTON.
3. Hope b. .... m. David Torrey of Scituate.
4. Anne b. .... m. John May of Plymouth.
5. John b. 1690; m. 1. Naomi Bates. 2. Anne Reed.
6. Joanna b. m. Samuel Bumpas of Barnstable.

SAMUEL WARREN (Richard, Nathaniel, Richard).
b. Mar. 7, 1682.
d. abt. 1750, Middleborough, Mass.
m. Jan. 26, 1703, ELEANOR BILLINGTON, daughter of Isaac and Hannah (Glass) Billington. Isaac Billington was one of the founders of the First Church of Middleborough.

SAMUEL WARREN was probably born at Middleborough, Massachusetts, March 7, 1682-3, and died there about January, 1750. His residence was at Middleborough on the Namasket River where he was an extensive land holder, and where he conveyed at various times certain portions of his real estate to his children. Letters of Administration on his estate were granted to his son, Samuel Warren, 4 February, 1750. The division of the estate 3 August, 1752, mentions widow SARAH, eldest son Samuel, the representatives of son Cornelius; sons James, Nathan, Josiah and BENJAMIN, and daughters Priscilla, Joanna and Sarah. Both Mr. WARREN and his wife were members of the First Church (Congregational) of Middleborough, having been admitted thereto 6 July, 1739.

Issue of Samuel and Eleanor (Billington) Warren:
All born in Middleborough.

1. Priscilla b. Dec. 12, 1704.
2. Jabez b. ... .. 1705-6; d. 1717 "in twelfth year".
3. Samuel b. Aug. 29, 1707; m. Rebecca Dunham.
4. Cornelius b. June 12, 1709; m. Mary Ward.
5. James b. ... .. 1710; m. Mary Terry.
6. Nathan b. ... .. 1712; m. Rachael .....
7. Joseph b. ... .. 1715; "drowned July 22, 1732, in his nineteenth year".
8. Joanna b. ... .. 1717; m. William Barlow.
X. 9. BENJAMIN b. June 30, 1720; m. JEDIDAH TUPPER.
10. Sarah b. ... .. 1722; m. William Reed.
11. Josiah b. ... .. 1724; m. Joanna Spooner.

BENJAMIN WARREN (Samuel, Richard, Nathaniel, Richard).
b. June 30, 1720, Middleborough, Mass.
d. Jan. 11, 1802, " "
m. Dec. 31, 1741 " JEDIDAH TUPPER,
b. Aug. 21, 1725; d. Oct. 20, 1807.
Daughter of Ichabod Tupper.

BENJAMIN WARREN was a land holder of Middleborough, and a member of the First Church where all his children were baptised. Under date of 9 February, 1782, he conveyed to his son Sylvanus all his homestead in Middleborough bordering on lands of his brother Nathan; to which which his wife JEDIDAH resigned her right of dower.

He married Dec. 31, 1741, JEDIDAH TUPPER, who was born at Middleborough, 1724, and died there October 20, 1807. Two of their descendants have had a world-wide reputation - Mercy Lavinia Bump, the wife of Charles Sherwood Stratton, the famous "General Tom Thumb", and her sister Hulda Peirce Bump, known to thousands as "Minnie Warren" who was bridesmaid, with Commodore Nutt as groomsman, at the celebrated wedding of her sister in Grace Church, New York. The former, married second, Count Primo Magri, an Italian dwarf, and the latter, Major Newell, also a dwarf.

Issue of Benjamin and Jedidah (Tupper) Warren:
All born in Middleborough.

1. Mehitable b. 1743; m. Gershom Cobb.
2. Sylvanus b. 1746; m. Sarah Washburn of Rochester.
3. Jedidah b. 1748; m. Nathaniel Tucker.
4. Ichabod b. 1750; m. Mary Leonard of Bridgewater.
5. Lucy b. 1753; died young.
6. Silas b. 1756
7. Zenus b. 1758; m. Susannah Weston.
8. Andrew b. 1760; was a Revolutionary soldier.
9. Lucy b. 1763.
X. 10. HANNAH b. 1765; m. SILAS HALL.

HANNAH WARREN (Benjamin, Samuel, Richard, Nathaniel, Richd)
b. Apr. 9, 1765, Middleborough, Mass.
d. Mar. 21, 1848.
m. May 22, 1783, SILAS HALL of Raynham; b. Sept. 2, 1762; d. Oct. 20, 1822. Son of Macy and Abigail (Richmond) Hall.

For Issue of Hannah Warren and Silas Hall
See HALL Family.

Reference: Genealogical Dictionary of Rhode Island.
By John Osborne Austin.
A Brief Genealogy of the Whipple Family
Who Settled in Rhode Island.
By Henry E. Whipple.

JOHN WHIPPLE b. abt. 1617. England.
d. May 16, 1685.
m. abt. 1639, SARAH ..... who
was born abt. 1634, Dorchester, Mass.
died 1666, aged 42 years.

JOHN WHIPPLE was of Dorchester, Mass., Providence, R. I. He was a house carpenter.
1632, Oct. 3. He was ordered to give 3s. 4d. to his master Israel Stoughton for wasteful expenditure of shot.
1637. Received a grant of land.
1641, he and his wife united with the church.
1658. Sold his homestead and lands to James Minot.
1659. In Providence. He was received as a purchaser.
1665. Received lot 45 in a division of land.
1666. Took oath of allegiance.
1666-69-70-72-74-76-77 Deputy.
1674. Had a license to keep an ordinary.
1676, Aug. 14. He was one of those "who staid and went not away" in King Philip's War, and so had a share in the disposition of the Indian captives, whose services were sold for a term of years.
1682, May 8. Will dated. Proved May 27, 1685. He and his wife were fitst buried on his land, and subsequently were removed to the North Burial Ground.

Inscription on tombstone of Capt. John Whipple and his wife, in the North Burying Place in Providence, R.I.:

IN MEMORY
of
Capt. John Whipple,
Who was born in England, and died in Providence, the
16th day of May, Anno Doma, 1685.
About 68 years of age.

IN MEMORY
of
MRS. SARAH WHIPPLE
wife of
CAPT. JOHN WHIPPLE.
She was born in Dorchester, in New England, and died in
PROVIDENCE, ANNO DONA, 1666.
Aged about 42 years.

Issue of Captain John and Sarah (.....) Whipple:

X. 1. JOHN b. 1640; m. 1. MARY OLNEY
m. 2. Rebecca Scott, widow of John Scott. She was mother of MARY SCOTT who married JOSHUA DAVIS.

2. Sarah b. 1642; d. 1687; m. John Smith.
3. Samuel b. 1644; d. 1711; m. Mary Harris.
4. Eleazer b. 1646; d. 1719; m. Alice Angell.
5. Mary b. 1648; d. 1698; m. Epenetus Olney.
6. William b. 1652; d. 1712; m. Mary .....
7. Benjamin b. 1654; d. 1704; m. Ruth Mathewson.
8. David b. 1656; d. 1710; m. 1. Sarah Harnden.
m. 2. Hannah Tower.
9. Abigail b. d. 1725; m. 1. Stephen Dexter.
m. 2. William Hopkins.
10. Joseph b. 1662; d. 1746; m. Alice Smith.
11. Jonathan b. 1664; d. 1721; m. 1. Margaret Angel.
m. 2. Anne .....

JOHN WHIPPLE (John).
bapt. Mar. 9, 1640-41, Dorchester, Mass.
d. Dec. 15, 1700, Providence, R. I.
1st.m. Dec. 4, 1663, Mary Olney b. 164-; d. 1676.
dau of Thomas and Mary (Small) Olney.
2d m. Apr. 15, 1678, Rebecca Scott, widow of John Scott. She died 1701.

JOHN WHIPPLE lived in Providence, R. I.
1668-83, he was Town Treasurer.
1670-71-72-78-81, Town Clerk.
1670-81-82-84-86-90, Deputy.
1672, Apr. 2. ~~Was~~ Fined 20s. for not serving on jury remitted, he being Town Clerk.
1677-78-79-80, Assistant.
1679. Was taxed 7s. with orphans of John Scott.
1687. Forbidden to sell any strong drink by retail until bond was given.
1701, Apr. 8. Testimony taken as to his will which had been presented by widow for probate, but was now declared void by Town Council. John Hart testified that John WHIPPLE being questioned by him as to a will he had made disinheriting his only son, answered "he could not help the doing as he had done for he was now blind and he must now do as others would have him do", but he added that it was not his desire to disinherit his son, "for I would willingly help him if I could".
1701, Apr. 22. Differences having happened among relatives of deceased - now all considering that to bring it to law would be greatly troublesome to all parties, and great charge, and would cause animosities of spirit and alienation of affection - an agreement was made.

To John Whipple was allotted the homestead, dwelling house, barn and certain land. To Mary Carder, ELNATHAN RICE, Deliverance Whipple and Dorothy Rhodes, certain land. The movable estate to go one-third to the widow, and the rest in five parts to the five children. John Whipple to allow his mother-in-law (stepmpther) £10. in surrender of her third.

Issue of Hohn and Mary (Olney) Whipple:

1. Mary Whipple b. Mar. 4, 1665; m. James Carder.
2. John " b. Oct. 2, 1666; m. Lydia Hawesor Hoare.
X. 3. ELNATHAN " b. Jan. 2, 1675; m. JOHN RICE.

Issue of John and 2d wife, Rebecca (.....) Whipple:

4. Deliverance b. Feb. 11, 1679; m. William Arnold.
5. Dorothy b. m. Malachi Rhodes.

ELNATHAN WHIPPLE (John, John).
b. Jan. 2, 1675.
d. after 1753.
m. July 25, 1695, JOHN RICE, b. 1675; d. Jan. 9, 1755. Son of John and Elizabeth (Holden) Rice.

For Issue of Elnathan Whipple and John Rice, See RICE Family.

280

W I L L I A M S .

References: History of Taunton, Mass.
By Samuel Hopkins Emery, D. D.
Peirce Contributions.
By Ebenezer Weaver Peirce.
Genealogy of Samuel Williams of Grafton, N. H.
By Josiah H. Drummond.

RICHARD WILLIAMS was descended from a family of that name in Glamorganshire, Wales. A tradition has always existed among his descendants (and has been proved since 1874) that he was related by blood to Oliver Cromwell. One of his descendants, Hon. Joseph H. Williams, of Augusta, Maine, once Governor of the state, says concerning this tradition:

> That both Oliver Williams and Richard Williams sprang from Glamorganshire is an unquestioned fact, and we know that Cromwell's blood was that of a Williams, for he was a lineal descendant, in the male line, of Morgan Williams of Glamorganshire. Oliver's great-grandfather, Sir Richard Williams, assumed the name Cromwell, it is true, but not until, in mature years, he had distinguished himself in the public service, under the patronage of his uncle, Thomas Cromwell, Vicar General, whom he proposed to honor by the adoption of his name. In fact, Sir Richard ever afterward used to sign himself "Richard Cromwell, alias Williams", and his sons and grandsons, and Oliver himself, used to sign in the same manner."

The will of William Williams of Synewell, a hamlet in the county of Gloucester, was dated and proved in the year 1618, and this was the will of the father of RICHARD WILLIAMS of Taunton, Massachusetts, naming not only him, but his brother Samuel and sisters Ann, Elizabeth and Jane. A will of Jane, 1655, makes mention of her "brother Richard and sister Elizabeth, that are in New England". Ann married John Hall. Samuel married Alice Knight, a widow.

The executor of William Williams' will was Richard Tyndall, a relative of William Tyndall the translator of the Bible. The register of the parish of "St. Mary the Virgin", in Wooton-under-Edge, in Gloucestershire, gives the baptisms of his children as follows:

An,	dau.	bapt.	Dec. 3, 1599.
Richard,	son	"	Jan. 28, 1606.
Jane,	dau.	"	Mar. 19, 1608.

Date of the father's burial is given as Sept. 29, 1618.

281

W I L L I A M S .

RICHARD WILLIAMS on reaching this country about 1636, made his home for a time in Dorchester. He removed to Cohannet (Taunton) in season to be enrolled among the first settlers. He was a man of great influence in the settlement, called to various public trusts both in the church and in the town affairs. At a special court held Oct., 1643, upon occasion of an insurrection against the Dutch and English, he was Deputy in company with John Strong and served as Deputy from first to last, thirteen years. He served as selectman from 1665 to 1677, eleven years. He was for many years deacon of the church. When sight and hearing had failed him through advanced age, still regular in his attendance at church, some one asking him the reason, his reply was: That although he could neither see nor hear, it was comforting and helpful to be with the people of God in their worship. He died 1693, being 87 years of age. His wife surviving him, died in 1706 at the great age of 86.

"RICHARD WILLIAMS of the parish of St. John, in Glouch'r, and Frances Doighton, of the parish of St. Nicholas in Glouch'r aforesaid, were marryed the XIth day of February, at Witcombe Magna, by Mr. Stubbs, teacher, 1632".

RICHARD WILLIAMS
b. abt. 1606, Gloucestershire, England.
d. 1693, aged 87 years. Taunton, Mass.
m. Feb. 11, 1632, Frances Dighton, daughter of John and Jane Dighton (for whom the town of Dighton was named), and sister of Catherine Dighton who became the wife of Governor Thomas Dudley.

Issue of Richard and Frances (Dighton) Williams:

	1. John	b.	
X.	2. SAMUEL	b.	m. MARY GILBERT.
	3. Joseph	b.	m. Elizabeth Watson.
	4. Nathaniel	b.	m. Elizabeth Rogers.
X.	5. THOMAS	b.	m. MARY MACY.
	6. Benjamin	b.	m. Rebecca Macy.
	7. Elizabeth	b.	m. John Bird.
	8. Hannah	b.	m. John Parmenter of Boston.

SAMUEL WILLIAMS (Richard).
b.
d.
m. .....MARY GILBERT, dau of Thomas and Jane (Rossiter) Gilbert.

282

W I L L I A M S .

SAMUEL WILLIAMS was the builder of the Second Meeting House in Taunton, Mass., and commenced to raise the same May 19, 1729. It had two galleries, one above the other, so tradition states.

Issue of Samuel and Mary (Gilbert) Williams:

1. Mary b. m. Henry Andrews.
* 2. SARAH b. m. BENJAMIN DEANE.
3. Hannah b. 1670. m. Samuel Burns.
4. Seth b. 1676. m. Mary Dean.
5. Samuel b. 1680. m. Abigail
6. Daniel b. 1683. m. Mercy Dean.

SARAH WILLIAMS (Samuel, Richard.)
b.
d.
m. Jan. 6, 1680-81, Benjamin Deane of Taunton, son of Walter and .....(Strong) Deane. He died between 1733 and 1735.

For Issue of Sarah Williams and Benjamin Deane, see DEANE Family.

****

THOMAS WILLIAMS (Richard)
b.
d.
m. abt. 1679, MARY MACY, dau of George and Susanna(Street) Macy. Mary was b 1643. She died 1719, aged 76 years. She m. 2d, Rev. James Keith of Bridgewater, 1707.

Issue of Thomas and Mary (Macy) Williams:

1. Mary b. 1680. m. Ebenezer Robinson of Raynham.
2. Jonathan b. 1683. m. Elizabeth Leonard.
* 3. SARAH b. 1685. m. JAMES HALL of Raynham.
4. Macy b. 1687.
5. Hannah b. 1689. m. Joseph Snell.
6. Bethiah b. 1693. m. Maj. Joseph Hodges.
7. Mehitabel b. 1695. m. Rev. Benjamin Webb.
8. Damaris b. 1698. m. Daniel Howard, Esq.

SARAH WILLIAMS (Thomas, Richard)
b. 1685.
d. Jan. 4, 1763.
m. May 13, 1713, JAMES HALL, son of John and Hannah (Penniman) Hall. He was b. Dec. 8, 1675, and died Sept. 4, 1735.

For Issue of Sarah Williams and James Hall see HALL Family.

283

H E N R Y W O O D .

References: Ancient Landmarks of Plymouth.
History of Middleborough.

HENRY WOOD, residing in Plymouth Sept. 16, 1641, Married there April 28, 1644, Abigail Jenney, daughter of John Jenney who owned land in Carver. About the time of his marriage he removed to Yarmouth where his daughter Sarah and son Samuel were born. He removed to Plymouth before 1649 where his other children were born.

Children of Henry and Abigail (Jenney) Wood:

1. Sarah	b.	abt.	1645.	Yarmouth.
2. Samuel	b.	"	1647.	"
3. Jonathan	b.	"	1649.	Plymouth.
4. David	b.	"	1651.	"
5. John	b.	"		"
6. Isaac	b.			"
X. 7. ABIEL	b.	"	1658.	"

ABIEL WOOD (Henry)
b. abt. 1658. Plymouth.
d. Oct. 10, 1719, in 61st year.
m. Dec. 1683, ABYAH BOWEN, b. abt. 1663; d. Mar. 21, 1746 in 83rd year. Abiel Wood and wife were members of First Congregational Church of Middleborough, Mass. She was dau of JOHN of Plymouth.

Children of Abiel and Abiah (Bowen) Wood:

X. 1. ELNATHAN	b.	Apr. 14,	1686,	Middleborough, Mass.
2. Abiah	b.		1689.	
3. Abiel	b.		1691.	
4. Timothy	b.		1693.	
5. Jerusha	b.		1695.	
6. Ebenezer	b.		1697.	
7. Judah	b.	July 28,	1700.	
8. Thomas	b.		1703.	

ELNATHAN WOOD (Abiel, Henry).
b. Apr. 14, 1686. Middleborough.Mass.
d. Apr. 20, 1753. " aged 66.
m. Feb. 13, 1712, " 1st, Mary BILLINGTON.
m. Apr. 23, 1735, " 2d, widow Patience Cushman.

The will of ELNATHAN WOOD dated Apr. 1, 1753; proved May 15, 1753. The witnesses were Benjamin Hayward, JONATHAN WASHBURN, and Ezra Clap.

E T E R N I T Y B O O K -

Reference: Bristol Laboratory of Chemistry. History of Wallingford.

BOOT BOOK, starting in Plymouth port, 18, 1941, Barclay Clark Scott 28, 1944, Bligh Jenny, Langdale of Tyne Jenny who never land in Corvin. Lost the time of his marriage he removed to Tyneside, where his daughter Sylvia was born Bunnel were born. He returned to Plymouth Sylvia 1947-Sylvia lay under military very born.

Collision of Bunny and Bligh (Second Boat)

1. Bunny b. 4th. 1884. Tyneside.
2. Jenny b. " 1907. "
3. Jonathan b. " 2018. Plymouth.
4. Sylvia b. " 1907. "
5. John b. " "
6. Tamra b. " "
7. Ty. Lynne b. " 1906. "

Ability Boot (Wanted)

5. Ann. 1900. Plymouth.
6. Guy. b. 1778. In Dual Space.
7. Tmo. 2100. Sylvia Bunny. b. 4th. 1907 at Mary.

Bly Lyna in Jenny Tamr. Ability Boot are with at Stanlyscovery. Hunn, the sea Jen of 2020 of Bluecoth.

Collision of Ability Boot (Bunny) Boat.

1. Stanley b. Apr. 14. 1908. Wallingford, Wuln.
2. Lynn b. 1910.
3. Ann b. 1912.
4. Guscay b. 1918.
5. Jenna b. 1920.
6. Edward b. 1927.
7. John b. July 17. 1928.
8. Tamra b. 1928.

Stanley Boot (Ability Boat).

9. Mary 14. 1930. Wallingford.
10. Apr. 20. 1930. " Ann 20.
11. Tmo. 13. 1930. " Jan. Mary Stanley.
12. Jan. 28. 1930. " Jan. Mary Bunny.
Daughter.

The will of Stanley Boot dated Apr. 1. 1981 Barley Bay 20. 1980. The witnesses were Cambridge Bunny, Jenny-Ann Bunny, and Sam Bunny.

284

H E N R Y W O O D.

Children of Elnathan and Mary (Billington) Wood:

1. Ephraim
2. Jemima m. .....Elf.
3. Jedidah m. Mar. 25, 1735, Moses Eddy.
4. Mary m. .....Conant.
5. Lydia m. John Tomson.

X. 6. JUDAH b. Apr. 11, 1728. m. JONATHAN WASHBURN.

JUDITH WOOD (Elnathan, Abiel, Henry).
b. Apr. 11, 1728, Middleborough, Mass.
d. Nov. 20, 1811.
m. May 23, 1751, at Middleborough, to JONATHAN WASHBURN b. 1728; son of Benjamin and Bethiah (Kingman) Washburn.

For Children of Judith Wood and Jonathan Washburn
See WASHBURN Family.

I N D E X .

PART I.

TAYLOR 1
FARWELL 3
BLANCHARD 14
BROOD 16
BROOKS 17
BROWN 18
BULKELEY 21
COLBURN 28
CUTLER 30
DAVIS, DOLOR 31
EDMANDS 36
FARNUM 37
FISKE 38
HUBBARD 40
LEARNED 44
LONG 46
LOVEJOY 47
MASON 48
MERRIAM 49
MOOAR, MOORE, MORE. 52
OSGOOD 54
PARKER, ABRAHAM .. 56
" JAMES 57
POORE 60
POTTER, LUKE 61
RICE, EDMUND 63
RUSSELL 65
SCRIPTURE 68
SMEDLEY 69
STEARNS 71
SWEETSER 72
TOWNSEND 73
WHEELER, GEORGE .. 74
" JOSEPH .. 76
" CAPT. THOS. 77
WHITLOCK 80
WILSON 91
WINTER 93
WOOD, WILLIAM ... 95

PART II.

WASHBURN 101
ARNOLD 107
BABCOCK 117
BILLINGS 124
BILLINGTON 126
CHEESBROUGH 128
CLARKE 133
COMSTOCK 135
CONGDON 138
COOK 139
DAVIS, AARON 140
DEANE 144
DENNISON 146
DIGHTON 151
DUNCAN 152
ELDEREIN 154
FANNING 155
FONES 158
GILBERT 160
GLASS 161
GREENE 162
HALL 169
HAYWARD 173
HAZARD 174
HEWITT 176
HOLDEN 178
HOWARD 181
JACKSON 184
JENNEY 188
KINGMAN 190
LARKIN 195
LAWTON 196
LORD 198
MACEY 200
MASTERS 201
MAYHEW 202
MITCHELL 206
OLNEY 207
PACKARD 208
PARMER 209
PECKHAM 214
PLUMB 216
PONTUS 220
POTTER, ROBERT ... 221
PRENTICE 223
RICE, JOHN 225
RICHARDSON 228
RICHMOND 231
ROGERS 234
ROSSITER 236
SAUNDERS 237
SCOTT 241
SHELDON 246
SMITH 248
STANTON, ROBERT .. 250
" THOMAS .. 251
STREET 255
TABER 259
THOMPSON ..... 261.
TIBBITS 262
TILLINGHAST 265
TUPPER 269
VOSE 271
WARREN 273
WHIPPLE 277
WILLIAMS 280
WOOD, HENRY 283

I N D E X .

PART I.

[illegible]

PART II.

[illegible]